

Australian Energy Market Operator Limited

and

[name]

Australian Energy Market Operator Limited Level 22, 530 Collins Street MELBOURNE VIC 3000 TEL: 03 9609 8000

## RERT Panel Agreement Contents

|  | s   | 4  |
|--|---|--|
| Opera  | tive Provisions   | 5  |
| 1  | Interpretation and Incorporation of Schedules   | 5  |
| 1.1  | Definitions   | 5  |
| 1.2  | Interpretation  | 7  |
| 1.3  | Construction  | 8  |
| 1.4  | Symbols   | 8  |
| 1.5  | Schedules   | 8  |
| 1.6<br>1.7   | Priority  | 8  |
|  | Rules prevail   | 9  |
| 2  | Conditions Subsequent   | 9  |
| 2.1  | Fulfilment of Conditions  | 9  |
| 2.2  | Updates   | 9  |
| 2.3  | Waiver of condition subsequent  | 9  |
| 2.4  | Conditions Subsequent Fulfilment Date   | 9  |
| 2.5<br>2.6   | Effect of Termination<br>Survival   | 9<br>9   |
|  |   |  |
| 3  | Panel membership  | 9  |
| 3.1  | Appointment and Acceptance  | 9  |
| 3.2  | Creation of reserve contracts   | 9  |
| 3.3  | No Obligation to Procure from Panel Members   | 10   |
| 4  | Term  | 10   |
|  | Town of this Associate  |  |
| 4.1  | Term of this Agreement  | 10   |
| 4.2  | Annual Extension  | 10   |
|  |   |  |
| 4.2  | Annual Extension  | 10   |
| 4.2<br>4.3   | Annual Extension<br>Period of Reserve Contracts   | 10<br>10   |
| 4.2<br>4.3<br>5<br>5.1<br>5.2  | Annual Extension<br>Period of Reserve Contracts<br>Provision of Reserve<br>Obligation to make the reserve available<br>Obligation to comply with contracted levels of performance   | 10<br>10<br><b>10</b><br>10<br>11  |
| 4.2<br>4.3<br>5<br>5.1<br>5.2<br>5.3   | Annual Extension<br>Period of Reserve Contracts<br>Provision of Reserve<br>Obligation to make the reserve available<br>Obligation to comply with contracted levels of performance<br>Reserve Provider Undertakings  | 10<br>10<br>10<br>10<br>10<br>11<br>11   |
| 4.2<br>4.3<br>5<br>5.1<br>5.2<br>5.3<br>5.4  | Annual Extension<br>Period of Reserve Contracts<br>Provision of Reserve<br>Obligation to make the reserve available<br>Obligation to comply with contracted levels of performance<br>Reserve Provider Undertakings<br>Requests for Reserve  | 10<br>10<br>10<br>10<br>10<br>11<br>11<br>11   |
| 4.2<br>4.3<br>5<br>5.1<br>5.2<br>5.3<br>5.4<br>5.5   | Annual Extension<br>Period of Reserve Contracts<br>Provision of Reserve<br>Obligation to make the reserve available<br>Obligation to comply with contracted levels of performance<br>Reserve Provider Undertakings<br>Requests for Reserve<br>Unavailability of Reserve   | 10<br>10<br>10<br>10<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11   |
| 4.2<br>4.3<br>5<br>5.1<br>5.2<br>5.3<br>5.4<br>5.5<br>5.6  | Annual Extension<br>Period of Reserve Contracts<br>Obligation to make the reserve available<br>Obligation to comply with contracted levels of performance<br>Reserve Provider Undertakings<br>Requests for Reserve<br>Unavailability of Reserve<br>Spot Market Transactions   | 10<br>10<br>10<br>10<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11   |
| 4.2<br>4.3<br>5.1<br>5.2<br>5.3<br>5.4<br>5.5<br>5.6<br>5.7  | Annual Extension<br>Period of Reserve Contracts<br>Provision of Reserve<br>Obligation to make the reserve available<br>Obligation to comply with contracted levels of performance<br>Reserve Provider Undertakings<br>Requests for Reserve<br>Unavailability of Reserve<br>Spot Market Transactions<br>Third party reserve  | 10<br>10<br>10<br>10<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11   |
| 4.2<br>4.3<br>5<br>5.1<br>5.2<br>5.3<br>5.4<br>5.5<br>5.6<br>5.7<br>6  | Annual Extension<br>Period of Reserve Contracts<br>Provision of Reserve<br>Obligation to make the reserve available<br>Obligation to comply with contracted levels of performance<br>Reserve Provider Undertakings<br>Requests for Reserve<br>Unavailability of Reserve<br>Unavailability of Reserve<br>Spot Market Transactions<br>Third party reserve<br>Measurement and verification   | 10<br>10<br>10<br>10<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11                               |
| 4.2<br>4.3<br>5<br>5.1<br>5.2<br>5.3<br>5.4<br>5.5<br>5.6<br>5.7<br>6<br>6.1                                       | Annual Extension<br>Period of Reserve Contracts<br>Provision of Reserve<br>Obligation to make the reserve available<br>Obligation to comply with contracted levels of performance<br>Reserve Provider Undertakings<br>Requests for Reserve<br>Unavailability of Reserve<br>Spot Market Transactions<br>Third party reserve<br>Measurement and verification<br>Measurement   | 10<br>10<br>10<br>10<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>1                    |
| 4.2<br>4.3<br>5<br>5.1<br>5.2<br>5.3<br>5.4<br>5.5<br>5.6<br>5.7<br>6<br>6.1<br>6.2                                | Annual Extension<br>Period of Reserve Contracts<br>Provision of Reserve<br>Obligation to make the reserve available<br>Obligation to comply with contracted levels of performance<br>Reserve Provider Undertakings<br>Requests for Reserve<br>Unavailability of Reserve<br>Spot Market Transactions<br>Third party reserve<br>Measurement and verification<br>Measurement<br>Verification   | 10<br>10<br>10<br>10<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>1                    |
| 4.2<br>4.3<br>5<br>5.1<br>5.2<br>5.3<br>5.4<br>5.5<br>5.6<br>5.7<br>6<br>6.1<br>6.2<br>7                           | Annual Extension<br>Period of Reserve Contracts<br>Doligation to make the reserve available<br>Obligation to comply with contracted levels of performance<br>Reserve Provider Undertakings<br>Requests for Reserve<br>Unavailability of Reserve<br>Spot Market Transactions<br>Third party reserve<br>Measurement and verification<br>Measurement<br>Verification<br>Records, audits and inspections  | 10<br>10<br>10<br>10<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>1                    |
| 4.2<br>4.3<br>5<br>5.1<br>5.2<br>5.3<br>5.4<br>5.5<br>5.6<br>6.1<br>6.2<br>7<br>7.1                                | Annual Extension<br>Period of Reserve Contracts<br>Provision of Reserve<br>Obligation to make the reserve available<br>Obligation to comply with contracted levels of performance<br>Reserve Provider Undertakings<br>Requests for Reserve<br>Unavailability of Reserve<br>Spot Market Transactions<br>Third party reserve<br>Measurement and verification<br>Measurement<br>Verification<br>Records, audits and inspections<br>Type of Records                           | 10<br>10<br>10<br>10<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>12<br>12<br>12<br>12<br>12 |
| 4.2<br>4.3<br>5<br>5.1<br>5.2<br>5.3<br>5.4<br>5.5<br>5.6<br>5.7<br>6<br>6.1<br>6.2<br>7<br>7<br>7.1<br>7.2        | Annual Extension<br>Period of Reserve Contracts<br>Doligation to make the reserve available<br>Obligation to comply with contracted levels of performance<br>Reserve Provider Undertakings<br>Requests for Reserve<br>Unavailability of Reserve<br>Spot Market Transactions<br>Third party reserve<br>Measurement and verification<br>Measurement<br>Verification<br>Records, audits and inspections<br>Type of Records<br>Form and Retention                             | 10<br>10<br>10<br>10<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>1                    |
| 4.2<br>4.3<br>5<br>5.1<br>5.2<br>5.3<br>5.4<br>5.5<br>5.6<br>5.7<br>6<br>6.1<br>6.2<br>7<br>7<br>7.1<br>7.2<br>7.3 | Annual Extension<br>Period of Reserve Contracts<br>Doligation to make the reserve available<br>Obligation to comply with contracted levels of performance<br>Reserve Provider Undertakings<br>Requests for Reserve<br>Unavailability of Reserve<br>Spot Market Transactions<br>Third party reserve<br>Measurement and verification<br>Measurement<br>Verification<br>Records, audits and inspections<br>Type of Records<br>Form and Retention<br>Right to Inspect Records | 10<br>10<br>10<br>10<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>1                    |
| 4.2<br>4.3<br>5<br>5.1<br>5.2<br>5.3<br>5.4<br>5.5<br>5.6<br>5.7<br>6<br>6.1<br>6.2<br>7<br>7<br>7.1<br>7.2        | Annual Extension<br>Period of Reserve Contracts<br>Doligation to make the reserve available<br>Obligation to comply with contracted levels of performance<br>Reserve Provider Undertakings<br>Requests for Reserve<br>Unavailability of Reserve<br>Spot Market Transactions<br>Third party reserve<br>Measurement and verification<br>Measurement<br>Verification<br>Records, audits and inspections<br>Type of Records<br>Form and Retention                             | 10<br>10<br>10<br>10<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>11<br>1                    |

i

RERT Panel Agreement

| 7.5  | Conduct of Audit   | 13   |
|--|--|--|
| 7.6  | Inspections  | 13   |
| 7.7  | Conduct of Inspection  | 13   |
| 8  | Maintenance & Repairs  | 14   |
| 8.1  | Maintenance of Reserve Equipment   | 14   |
| 8.2  | Notice of Modifications to Reserve Equipment   | 14   |
| 8.3  | Ad Hoc Maintenance & Repairs   | 14   |
| 9  | Payments   | 15   |
| 9.1  | Calculation of Payments  | 15   |
| 9.2  | Final Statements   | 16   |
| 9.3  | Disputes over Statements   | 16   |
| 9.4  | Payment  | 16   |
| 9.5  | Adjustment   | 16   |
| 9.6  | Set-Off  | 16   |
| 9.7  | GST  | 17   |
| 10   | Extent of liability  | 18   |
| 10.1   | AEMO Liability cap   | 18   |
| 10.2   | Reserve Provider Liability Cap   | 18   |
| 10.3   | Indemnity  | 18   |
| 10.4   | National Electricity Law   | 18   |
| 10.5   | Civil Liability Act 2002   | 18   |
|  | - ·  |  |
| 11   | Force majeure  | 19   |
| <b>11</b><br>11.1  | Force majeure Effect on performance of obligation  | <b>19</b><br>19  |
| 11.1<br>11.2   | •  |  |
| 11.1   | Effect on performance of obligation  | 19   |
| 11.1<br>11.2   | Effect on performance of obligation<br>Obligation to Notify  | 19<br>19   |
| 11.1<br>11.2<br>11.3   | Effect on performance of obligation<br>Obligation to Notify<br>Obligation to mitigate  | 19<br>19<br>19   |
| 11.1<br>11.2<br>11.3<br><b>12</b>  | Effect on performance of obligation<br>Obligation to Notify<br>Obligation to mitigate<br>Termination   | 19<br>19<br>19<br>19<br><b>19</b>  |
| 11.1<br>11.2<br>11.3<br><b>12</b><br>12.1  | Effect on performance of obligation<br>Obligation to Notify<br>Obligation to mitigate<br>Termination<br>Termination for default  | 19<br>19<br>19<br>19<br><b>19</b><br>19  |
| 11.1<br>11.2<br>11.3<br><b>12</b><br>12.1<br>12.2  | Effect on performance of obligation<br>Obligation to Notify<br>Obligation to mitigate<br>Termination<br>Termination for default<br>Termination by AEMO   | 19<br>19<br>19<br>19<br>19<br>19<br>20   |
| 11.1<br>11.2<br>11.3<br><b>12</b><br>12.1<br>12.2<br>12.3  | Effect on performance of obligation<br>Obligation to Notify<br>Obligation to mitigate<br>Termination<br>Termination for default<br>Termination by AEMO<br>Termination for convenience  | 19<br>19<br>19<br>19<br>19<br>19<br>20<br>20   |
| 11.1<br>11.2<br>11.3<br><b>12</b><br>12.1<br>12.2<br>12.3<br>12.4  | Effect on performance of obligation<br>Obligation to Notify<br>Obligation to mitigate<br>Termination<br>Termination for default<br>Termination by AEMO<br>Termination for convenience<br>Automatic termination on expiry of RERT scheme  | 19<br>19<br>19<br>19<br>19<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20   |
| 11.1<br>11.2<br>11.3<br><b>12</b><br>12.1<br>12.2<br>12.3<br>12.4<br>12.5<br>12.6<br>12.7  | Effect on performance of obligation<br>Obligation to Notify<br>Obligation to mitigate<br>Termination<br>Termination for default<br>Termination by AEMO<br>Termination for convenience<br>Automatic termination on expiry of RERT scheme<br>Effect of termination of Agreement on reserve contract<br>Termination Notices<br>Survival   | 19<br>19<br>19<br>19<br>19<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20   |
| 11.1<br>11.2<br>11.3<br><b>12</b><br>12.1<br>12.2<br>12.3<br>12.4<br>12.5<br>12.6<br>12.7<br>12.8  | Effect on performance of obligation<br>Obligation to Notify<br>Obligation to mitigate<br>Termination<br>Termination for default<br>Termination by AEMO<br>Termination for convenience<br>Automatic termination on expiry of RERT scheme<br>Effect of termination of Agreement on reserve contract<br>Termination Notices<br>Survival<br>Effect of termination  | 19<br>19<br>19<br>19<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20                                     |
| 11.1<br>11.2<br>11.3<br><b>12</b><br>12.1<br>12.2<br>12.3<br>12.4<br>12.5<br>12.6<br>12.7<br>12.8<br>12.9  | Effect on performance of obligation<br>Obligation to Notify<br>Obligation to mitigate<br>Termination<br>Termination for default<br>Termination by AEMO<br>Termination for convenience<br>Automatic termination on expiry of RERT scheme<br>Effect of termination of Agreement on reserve contract<br>Termination Notices<br>Survival<br>Effect of termination<br>Reduction of Reserve  | 19<br>19<br>19<br>19<br>19<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>21<br>21 |
| 11.1<br>11.2<br>11.3<br><b>12</b><br>12.1<br>12.2<br>12.3<br>12.4<br>12.5<br>12.6<br>12.7<br>12.8  | Effect on performance of obligation<br>Obligation to Notify<br>Obligation to mitigate<br>Termination<br>Termination for default<br>Termination by AEMO<br>Termination for convenience<br>Automatic termination on expiry of RERT scheme<br>Effect of termination of Agreement on reserve contract<br>Termination Notices<br>Survival<br>Effect of termination  | 19<br>19<br>19<br>19<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20             |
| 11.1<br>11.2<br>11.3<br><b>12</b><br>12.1<br>12.2<br>12.3<br>12.4<br>12.5<br>12.6<br>12.7<br>12.8<br>12.9  | Effect on performance of obligation<br>Obligation to Notify<br>Obligation to mitigate<br>Termination<br>Termination for default<br>Termination by AEMO<br>Termination for convenience<br>Automatic termination on expiry of RERT scheme<br>Effect of termination of Agreement on reserve contract<br>Termination Notices<br>Survival<br>Effect of termination<br>Reduction of Reserve  | 19<br>19<br>19<br>19<br>19<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>21<br>21 |
| 11.1<br>11.2<br>11.3<br><b>12</b><br>12.1<br>12.2<br>12.3<br>12.4<br>12.5<br>12.6<br>12.7<br>12.8<br>12.9<br>12.10   | Effect on performance of obligation<br>Obligation to Notify<br>Obligation to mitigate<br><b>Termination</b><br>Termination for default<br>Termination by AEMO<br>Termination for convenience<br>Automatic termination on expiry of RERT scheme<br>Effect of termination of Agreement on reserve contract<br>Termination Notices<br>Survival<br>Effect of termination<br>Reduction of Reserve<br>No other termination   | 19<br>19<br>19<br>19<br>19<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20 |
| 11.1<br>11.2<br>11.3<br><b>12</b><br>12.1<br>12.2<br>12.3<br>12.4<br>12.5<br>12.6<br>12.7<br>12.8<br>12.9<br>12.10<br><b>13</b>                              | Effect on performance of obligation<br>Obligation to Notify<br>Obligation to mitigate<br>Termination<br>Termination for default<br>Termination for convenience<br>Automatic termination on expiry of RERT scheme<br>Effect of termination on expiry of RERT scheme<br>Effect of termination of Agreement on reserve contract<br>Termination Notices<br>Survival<br>Effect of termination<br>Reduction of Reserve<br>No other termination<br>Assignment and sub-contracting   | 19<br>19<br>19<br>19<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20       |
| 11.1<br>11.2<br>11.3<br><b>12</b><br>12.1<br>12.2<br>12.3<br>12.4<br>12.5<br>12.6<br>12.7<br>12.8<br>12.9<br>12.10<br><b>13</b><br>13.1                      | Effect on performance of obligation<br>Obligation to Notify<br>Obligation to mitigate<br>Termination<br>Termination for default<br>Termination by AEMO<br>Termination for convenience<br>Automatic termination on expiry of RERT scheme<br>Effect of termination on expiry of RERT scheme<br>Effect of termination of Agreement on reserve contract<br>Termination Notices<br>Survival<br>Effect of termination<br>Reduction of Reserve<br>No other termination<br>Assignment and sub-contracting<br>Assignment  | 19<br>19<br>19<br>19<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20       |
| 11.1<br>11.2<br>11.3<br><b>12</b><br>12.1<br>12.2<br>12.3<br>12.4<br>12.5<br>12.6<br>12.7<br>12.8<br>12.9<br>12.10<br><b>13</b><br>13.1<br>13.2              | Effect on performance of obligation<br>Obligation to Notify<br>Obligation to mitigate<br>Termination<br>Termination for default<br>Termination by AEMO<br>Termination for convenience<br>Automatic termination on expiry of RERT scheme<br>Effect of termination on expiry of RERT scheme<br>Effect of termination of Agreement on reserve contract<br>Termination Notices<br>Survival<br>Effect of termination<br>Reduction of Reserve<br>No other termination<br><b>Assignment and sub-contracting</b><br>Assignment<br>Sub-contracting<br><b>Dispute resolution</b> | 19<br>19<br>19<br>19<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20       |
| 11.1<br>11.2<br>11.3<br><b>12</b><br>12.1<br>12.2<br>12.3<br>12.4<br>12.5<br>12.6<br>12.7<br>12.8<br>12.9<br>12.10<br><b>13</b><br>13.1<br>13.2<br><b>14</b> | Effect on performance of obligation<br>Obligation to Notify<br>Obligation to mitigate<br>Termination<br>Termination for default<br>Termination for convenience<br>Automatic termination on expiry of RERT scheme<br>Effect of termination of Agreement on reserve contract<br>Termination Notices<br>Survival<br>Effect of termination<br>Reduction of Reserve<br>No other termination<br>Assignment and sub-contracting<br>Assignment<br>Sub-contracting  | 19<br>19<br>19<br>19<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20<br>20       |

| 7       General       2         7.1       Notices       2         7.2       Exercise of Rights       2         7.3       No Waiver or Variation       2         7.4       Amendment       2         7.5       Approvals and Consents       2         7.6       Continuing Indemnities       2         7.6       Continuing Indemnities       2         7.7       Payment not necessary before Claim       2         7.8       Costs and Expenses       2         7.8       Costs and Expenses       2         7.1       Supervening Legislation       2         7.12       Entire Agreement       2         7.13       Confidential Information       2         7.14       No other representations or warranties       2         7.15       Counterparts       2         7.16       Governing Law & Jurisdiction       2         7.17       No patnership, agency or trust       2         Schedule 1 - Medium-Notice Reserve - Scheduled Reserve (Generation necrease)       2         Annexure to Schedule 2 - Conditions Subsequent       4         Schedule 2 - Medium-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       4         Annexure to  | 15      | Warranties   | 23             |
|--|---------|--|----------------|
| 7.1       Notices       2         7.2       Exercise of Rights       2         7.3       No Waiver or Variation       2         7.4       Amendment       2         7.5       Approvals and Consents       2         7.6       Continuing Indemnities       2         7.7       Payment not necessary before Claim       2         7.8       Costs and Expenses       2         7.9       Further Assurances       2         7.10       Supervening Legislation       2         7.11       Severability       2         7.12       Entire Agreement       2         7.13       Conditential Information       2         7.14       No Other representations or warranties       2         7.15       Counterparts       2         7.16       Governing Law & Jurisdiction       2         7.17       No partnership, agency or trust       2         Schedule 1 - Medium-Notice Reserve - Scheduled Reserve (Generation necrease)       2         Annexure to Schedule 3 - Conditions Subsequent       4         Schedule 3 - Medium-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       3         Annexure to Schedule 4 - Conditions Subsequent       10   | 16      | Compliance with Legislation and the Requirements of an Authority       | 23             |
| 7.2       Exercise of Rights       2         7.3       No Waiver or Variation       2         7.4       Amendment       2         7.5       Approvals and Consents       2         7.6       Continuing Indemnities       2         7.7       Payment not necessary before Claim       2         7.8       Costs and Expenses       2         7.8       Costs and Expenses       2         7.9       Further Assurances       2         7.10       Supervening Legislation       2         7.11       Severability       2         7.12       Entire Agreement       2         7.13       Confidential Information       2         7.14       No ther representations or warranties       2         7.15       Counterparts       2         7.16       Governing Law & Jurisdiction       2         7.17       No partnership, agency or trust       2         Schedule 1 - Medium-Notice Reserve - Scheduled Reserve (Generation necrease)       2         Annexure to Schedule 2 - Conditions Subsequent       6         Schedule 2 - Medium-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       8         Annexure to Schedule 4 - Conditions Subsequent       10      <  | 17      | General  | 24             |
| 7.3       No Waiver or Variation       22         7.4       Amendment       22         7.5       Approvals and Consents       22         7.6       Continuing Indemnities       22         7.7       Payment not necessary before Claim       22         7.8       Costs and Expenses       22         7.9       Further Assurances       22         7.10       Supervening Legislation       22         7.11       Severability       22         7.12       Entire Agreement       22         7.13       Confidential Information       21         7.14       No their representations or warranties       22         7.15       Counterparts       22         7.16       Governing Law & Jurisdiction       21         7.17       No partnership, agency or trust       22         Schedule 1 - Medium-Notice Reserve - Scheduled Reserve (Generation ncrease)       22         Annexure to Schedule 2 - Conditions Subsequent       40         Annexure to Schedule 3 - Conditions Subsequent       60         Annexure to Schedule 4 - Conditions Subsequent       10         Antexure to Schedule 4 - Conditions Subsequent       10         Antexure to Schedule 4 - Conditions Subsequent       10  | 17.1    | Notices  | 24             |
| 7.4       Amendment       2         7.5       Approvals and Consents       2         7.6       Continuing Indemnities       2         7.7       Payment not necessary before Claim       2         7.8       Costs and Expenses       2         7.9       Further Assurances       2         7.10       Supervening Legislation       2         7.11       Severability       2         7.12       Entire Agreement       2         7.13       Confidential Information       2         7.14       No their representations or warranties       2         7.15       Counterparts       2         7.16       Governing Law & Jurisdiction       2         7.17       No partnership, agency or trust       2         Schedule 1 - Medium-Notice Reserve - Scheduled Reserve (Generation norrease)       2         Annexure to Schedule 2 - Conditions Subsequent       4         Schedule 2 - Medium-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       4         Annexure to Schedule 3 - Conditions Subsequent       6         Schedule 4 - Medium-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       8         Annexure to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 - Confirmation       10         Annexure to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4  | 17.2    | Exercise of Rights   | 24             |
| 7.5       Approvals and Consents       2         7.6       Continuing Indemnities       2         7.7       Payment not necessary before Claim       2         7.8       Costs and Expenses       22         7.9       Further Assurances       2         7.9       Further Assurances       2         7.10       Supervening Legislation       2         7.11       Severability       2         7.12       Entire Agreement       2         7.13       Confidential Information       2         7.14       No their representations or warranties       2         7.15       Courting Law & Jurisdiction       2         7.16       Governing Law & Jurisdiction       2         7.17       No partnership, agency or trust       2         Schedule 1 - Medium-Notice Reserve - Scheduled Reserve (Generation ncrease)       2         Annexure to Schedule 2 - Conditions Subsequent       6         Annexure to Schedule 3 - Conditions Subsequent       6         Annexure to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 - Confirmation       10         Attachment 1 to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 - Confirmation       10         Attachment 2 to Schedule 4 - Conditions Subsequent       10         Annexure to Schedule 5 - Conditions Subsequent   | 17.3    | No Waiver or Variation   | 25             |
| 7.6       Continuing Indemnities       2         7.7       Payment not necessary before Claim       2         7.8       Costs and Expenses       2         7.9       Further Assurances       2         7.10       Supervening Legislation       2         7.11       Severability       2         7.12       Entire Agreement       2         7.13       Confidential Information       2         7.14       No other representations or warranties       2         7.15       Counterparts       2         7.16       Governing Law & Jurisdiction       2         7.17       No partnership, agency or trust       2         Schedule 1 - Medium-Notice Reserve - Scheduled Reserve (Generation norease)       2         Annexure to Schedule 1 - Conditions Subsequent       4         Schedule 2 - Medium-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Generation norease)       6         Annexure to Schedule 3 - Conditions Subsequent       8         Schedule 3 - Medium-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       8         Annexure to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 - Confirmation       10         Annexure to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 - Confirmation       10         Annexure to Schedule 4 - Conditions Subsequent       10         Sch  | 17.4    | Amendment  | 25             |
| 7.7       Payment of necessary before Claim       2         7.8       Costs and Expenses       2         7.9       Further Assurances       2         7.10       Supervening Legislation       2         7.11       Severability       2         7.12       Entire Agreement       2         7.13       Confidential Information       2         7.14       No their representations or warranties       2         7.15       Counterparts       2         7.16       Governing Law & Jurisdiction       2         7.17       No partnership, agency or trust       2         Schedule 1 - Medium-Notice Reserve - Scheduled Reserve (Generation norcrease)       2         Annexure to Schedule 2 - Conditions Subsequent       4         Schedule 2 - Medium-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Generation norcrease)       6         Annexure to Schedule 3 - Conditions Subsequent       8         Schedule 4 - Medium-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       8         Annexure to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 - Confirmation       10         Attachment 1 to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 - Confirmation       10         Attachment 2 to Schedule 5 - Conditions Subsequent       11         Schedule 5 - Short-Notice Reserve - Scheduled Reserve (Load Reduction) <td< td=""><td>17.5</td><td>Approvals and Consents</td><td>25</td></td<>  | 17.5    | Approvals and Consents   | 25             |
| 7.8       Costs and Expenses       2         7.9       Further Assurances       2         7.10       Supervening Legislation       2         7.11       Severability       2         7.12       Entire Agreement       2         7.13       Confidential Information       2         7.14       No other representations or warranties       2         7.15       Counterparts       2         7.16       Governing Law & Jurisdiction       2         7.17       No partnership, agency or trust       2         Schedule 1 – Medium-Notice Reserve – Scheduled Reserve (Generation ncrease)       2         Annexure to Schedule 1 - Conditions Subsequent       4         Schedule 2 – Medium-Notice Reserve – Scheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       4         Annexure to Schedule 2 - Conditions Subsequent       6         Schedule 3 – Medium-Notice Reserve – Unscheduled Reserve (Generation ncrease)       6         Annexure to Schedule 4 - Conditions Subsequent       9         Annexure to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 – Confirmation       10         Annexure to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 – Confirmation       10         Antexure to Schedule 5 - Conditions Subsequent       11         Schedule 5 - Short-Notice Reserve – Scheduled Reserve (Generation Increase)       10 </td <td>17.6</td> <td></td> <td>25</td>   | 17.6    |  | 25             |
| 7.9       Further Assurances       22         7.10       Supervening Legislation       22         7.11       Severability       22         7.12       Entire Agreement       22         7.13       Confidential Information       22         7.14       No other representations or warranties       22         7.15       Counterparts       22         7.16       Governing Law & Jurisdiction       22         7.17       No partnership, agency or trust       22         Schedule 1 – Medium-Notice Reserve – Scheduled Reserve (Generation ncrease)       22         Annexure to Schedule 1 - Conditions Subsequent       44         Schedule 2 – Medium-Notice Reserve – Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       44         Annexure to Schedule 3 - Conditions Subsequent       66         Schedule 3 - Medium-Notice Reserve – Unscheduled Reserve (Generation ncrease)       67         Annexure to Schedule 3 - Conditions Subsequent       10         Annexure to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 - Confirmation       10         Attachment 1 to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 - Confirmation       10         Attachment 2 to Schedule 5 - Conditions Subsequent       11         Schedule 6 - Short-Notice Reserve - Scheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       11         Annexure to Schedule 6 - Conditions Subsequent  | 17.7    |  | 25             |
| 7.10       Supervening Legislation       22         7.11       Severability       22         7.12       Entire Agreement       22         7.13       Confidential Information       22         7.14       No other representations or warranties       22         7.15       Counterparts       22         7.16       Governing Law & Jurisdiction       22         7.17       No partnership, agency or trust       21         Schedule 1 – Medium-Notice Reserve – Scheduled Reserve (Generation ncrease)       22         Annexure to Schedule 1 - Conditions Subsequent       4         Schedule 2 – Medium-Notice Reserve – Scheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       4         Annexure to Schedule 2 - Conditions Subsequent       6         Annexure to Schedule 3 - Conditions Subsequent       8         Schedule 4 – Medium-Notice Reserve – Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       8         Annexure to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 – Confirmation       10         Annexure to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 – Confirmation       10         Annexure to Schedule 5 - Conditions Subsequent       10         Annexure to Schedule 5 - Conditions Subsequent       11         Schedule 5 - Short-Notice Reserve – Scheduled Reserve (Generation Increase)       10         Annexure to Schedule 6 - Conditions Subsequent  |         | •  | 25             |
| 7.11       Severability       22         7.12       Entire Agreement       22         7.13       Confidential Information       22         7.14       No other representations or warranties       22         7.15       Counterparts       22         7.16       Governing Law & Jurisdiction       21         7.17       No partnership, agency or trust       21         Schedule 1 – Medium-Notice Reserve – Scheduled Reserve (Generation ncrease)       22         Annexure to Schedule 1 - Conditions Subsequent       4         Schedule 2 – Medium-Notice Reserve – Scheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       4         Annexure to Schedule 2 - Conditions Subsequent       6         Schedule 3 - Medium-Notice Reserve – Unscheduled Reserve (Generation ncrease)       6         Annexure to Schedule 3 - Conditions Subsequent       8         Schedule 4 - Medium-Notice Reserve – Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       8         Annexure to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 – Confirmation       10         Attachment 1 to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 – Confirmation       10         Annexure to Schedule 5 - Conditions Subsequent       11         Schedule 6 - Short-Notice Reserve – Scheduled Reserve (Generation Increase)       10         Annexure to Schedule 5 - Conditions Subsequent       11         Annexure to Sc  |         |  |                |
| 17.12       Entire Agreement       22         17.13       Confidential Information       22         17.14       No other representations or warranties       22         17.15       Counterparts       22         17.16       Governing Law & Jurisdiction       21         17.17       No partnership, agency or trust       21         Schedule 1 – Medium-Notice Reserve – Scheduled Reserve (Generation ncrease)       22         Annexure to Schedule 1 - Conditions Subsequent       44         Schedule 2 – Medium-Notice Reserve – Scheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       44         Annexure to Schedule 2 - Conditions Subsequent       66         Schedule 3 – Medium-Notice Reserve – Unscheduled Reserve (Generation ncrease)       66         Annexure to Schedule 3 - Conditions Subsequent       89         Schedule 4 – Medium-Notice Reserve – Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       89         Annexure to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 – Confirmation       100         Annexure to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 – Request for Tender       100         Annexure to Schedule 5 - Conditions Subsequent       111         Schedule 5 - Short-Notice Reserve – Scheduled Reserve (Generation Increase)       100         Annexure to Schedule 5 - Conditions Subsequent       111         Schedule 6 - Short-Notice Reserve – Scheduled Reserve (Generation Increase)   |         |  |                |
| 7.13       Confidential Information       22         7.14       No other representations or warranties       22         7.15       Counterparts       22         7.16       Governing Law & Jurisdiction       21         7.17       No partnership, agency or trust       22         Schedule 1 – Medium-Notice Reserve – Scheduled Reserve (Generation norease)       22         Annexure to Schedule 1 - Conditions Subsequent       4         Schedule 2 – Medium-Notice Reserve – Scheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       4'         Annexure to Schedule 2 - Conditions Subsequent       6         Schedule 3 – Medium-Notice Reserve – Unscheduled Reserve (Generation norease)       6         Annexure to Schedule 3 - Conditions Subsequent       8         Schedule 4 – Medium-Notice Reserve – Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       8         Annexure to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 – Confirmation       10         Annexure to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 – Confirmation       10         Attachment 1 to Schedule 5, Conditions Subsequent       11         Schedule 5 – Short-Notice Reserve – Scheduled Reserve (Generation Increase)       10         Annexure to Schedule 6 - Conditions Subsequent       11         Schedule 5 – Short-Notice Reserve – Scheduled Reserve (Generation Increase)       10         Annexure to Schedule 6 - Conditions Subsequent <t< td=""><td></td><td></td><td></td></t<>                                  |         |  |                |
| 17.14       No other representations or warranties       22         17.15       Counterparts       22         17.16       Governing Law & Jurisdiction       21         17.17       No partnership, agency or trust       22         Schedule 1 – Medium-Notice Reserve – Scheduled Reserve (Generation ncrease)       22         Annexure to Schedule 1 - Conditions Subsequent       4         Schedule 2 – Medium-Notice Reserve – Scheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       4         Annexure to Schedule 2 - Conditions Subsequent       6         Schedule 3 – Medium-Notice Reserve – Unscheduled Reserve (Generation ncrease)       6         Annexure to Schedule 3 - Conditions Subsequent       8         Schedule 4 – Medium-Notice Reserve – Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       8         Annexure to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 – Confirmation       10         Attachment 1 to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 – Confirmation       10         Attachment 2 to Schedule 5 - Conditions Subsequent       11         Schedule 5 - Short-Notice Reserve – Scheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       11         Annexure to Schedule 6 - Conditions Subsequent       12         Schedule 7 - Short-Notice Reserve – Scheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       11         Annexure to Schedule 6 - Conditions Subsequent       12         Schedule 7 - Short-Notice Reserve – Unscheduled Reserve (Gen  |         |  |                |
| 17.15       Counterparts       22         17.16       Governing Law & Jurisdiction       22         17.17       No partnership, agency or trust       21         Schedule 1 - Medium-Notice Reserve – Scheduled Reserve (Generation norease)       21         Annexure to Schedule 1 - Conditions Subsequent       4         Schedule 2 - Medium-Notice Reserve – Scheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       4         Annexure to Schedule 2 - Conditions Subsequent       6         Schedule 3 - Medium-Notice Reserve – Unscheduled Reserve (Generation norease)       6         Annexure to Schedule 3 - Conditions Subsequent       8         Schedule 4 - Medium-Notice Reserve – Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       8         Annexure to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 - Confirmation       10         Annexure to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 - Confirmation       10         Attachment 1 to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 - Request for Tender       10         Attachment 2 to Schedule 5 - Conditions Subsequent       11         Schedule 6 - Short-Notice Reserve – Unscheduled Reserve (Generation Increase)       10         Annexure to Schedule 7 - Conditions Subsequent       11         Schedule 6 - Short-Notice Reserve – Unscheduled Reserve (Generation Increase)       10         Annexure to Schedule 6 - Conditions Subsequent       12         Schedule 7 - Short-Notice Reserve – Unscheduled Rese   |         |  |                |
| 17.16       Governing Law & Jurisdiction       21         17.17       No partnership, agency or trust       21         Schedule 1 – Medium-Notice Reserve – Scheduled Reserve (Generation ncrease)       22         Annexure to Schedule 1 - Conditions Subsequent       44         Schedule 2 – Medium-Notice Reserve – Scheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       44         Annexure to Schedule 2 - Conditions Subsequent       66         Schedule 3 – Medium-Notice Reserve – Unscheduled Reserve (Generation ncrease)       66         Annexure to Schedule 3 - Conditions Subsequent       80         Schedule 4 – Medium-Notice Reserve – Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       81         Annexure to Schedule 4 - Conditions Subsequent       10         Annexure to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 – Confirmation       10         Attachment 1 to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 – Confirmation       10         Attachment 2 to Schedule 5 - Conditions Subsequent       11         Schedule 5 - Short-Notice Reserve – Scheduled Reserve (Generation Increase)       10         Annexure to Schedule 6 - Conditions Subsequent       11         Schedule 7 - Short-Notice Reserve – Unscheduled Reserve (Generation Increase)       10         Annexure to Schedule 6 - Conditions Subsequent       12         Schedule 7 - Short-Notice Reserve – Unscheduled Reserve (Generation Increase)       12         Schedule 7                                     |         | •  |                |
| 17.17       No partnership, agency or trust       21         Schedule 1 - Medium-Notice Reserve - Scheduled Reserve (Generation nerease)       21         Annexure to Schedule 1 - Conditions Subsequent       4         Schedule 2 - Medium-Notice Reserve - Scheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       4         Annexure to Schedule 2 - Conditions Subsequent       6         Schedule 3 - Medium-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Generation nerease)       6         Annexure to Schedule 3 - Conditions Subsequent       8         Schedule 4 - Medium-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       8         Annexure to Schedule 3 - Conditions Subsequent       9         Annexure to Schedule 4 - Conditions Subsequent       10         Annexure to Schedule 4 - Conditions Subsequent       10         Annexure to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 - Confirmation       10         Attachment 1 to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 - Request for Tender       10         Schedule 5 - Short-Notice Reserve - Scheduled Reserve (Generation Increase)       10         Annexure to Schedule 6 - Conditions Subsequent       11         Schedule 7 - Short-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Generation Increase)       11         Annexure to Schedule 7 - Conditions Subsequent       12         Annexure to Schedule 7 - Conditions Subsequent       13         Annexure to Schedule 7 - Conditions Subsequent <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> |         |  |                |
| Schedule 1 - Medium-Notice Reserve - Scheduled Reserve (Generation ncrease)       2         Annexure to Schedule 1 - Conditions Subsequent       4         Schedule 2 - Medium-Notice Reserve - Scheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       4         Annexure to Schedule 2 - Conditions Subsequent       6         Schedule 3 - Medium-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Generation ncrease)       6         Annexure to Schedule 3 - Conditions Subsequent       8         Schedule 4 - Medium-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       8         Annexure to Schedule 4 - Conditions Subsequent       10         Annexure to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 - Confirmation       10         Antachment 1 to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 - Confirmation       10         Annexure to Schedule 5 - Short-Notice Reserve - Scheduled Reserve (Generation Increase)       10         Annexure to Schedule 5 - Conditions Subsequent       11         Schedule 6 - Short-Notice Reserve - Scheduled Reserve (Generation Increase)       10         Annexure to Schedule 6 - Conditions Subsequent       11         Schedule 7 - Short-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Generation Increase)       11         Annexure to Schedule 7 - Conditions Subsequent       12         Annexure to Schedule 7 - Conditions Subsequent       13         Annexure to Schedule 7 - Conditions Subsequent       13         Annexure to Schedule                   | 17.17   | 5  | 20             |
| Annexure to Schedule 1 - Conditions Subsequent       4         Schedule 2 - Medium-Notice Reserve - Scheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       4         Annexure to Schedule 2 - Conditions Subsequent       6         Schedule 3 - Medium-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Generation ncrease)       6         Annexure to Schedule 3 - Conditions Subsequent       8         Schedule 4 - Medium-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       8         Annexure to Schedule 4 - Conditions Subsequent       10         Annexure to Schedule 4 - Conditions Subsequent       10         Annexure to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 - Confirmation       10         Attachment 1 to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 - Request for Tender       10         Schedule 5 - Short-Notice Reserve - Scheduled Reserve (Generation Increase)       10         Annexure to Schedule 5 - Conditions Subsequent       11         Schedule 6 - Short-Notice Reserve - Scheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       11         Annexure to Schedule 6 - Conditions Subsequent       12         Annexure to Schedule 7 - Conditions Subsequent       12         Annexure to Schedule 7 - Conditions Subsequent       13         Annexure to Schedule 7 - Conditions Subsequent       13         Annexure to Schedule 8 - Conditions Subsequent       13         Annexure to Schedule 8 - Conditions Subsequent       14  | Schodu  |  |                |
| Schedule 2 - Medium-Notice Reserve - Scheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       4         Annexure to Schedule 2 - Conditions Subsequent       6         Schedule 3 - Medium-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Generation ncrease)       6         Annexure to Schedule 3 - Conditions Subsequent       8         Schedule 4 - Medium-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       8         Annexure to Schedule 4 - Conditions Subsequent       10         Annexure to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 - Confirmation       10         Attachment 1 to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 - Request for Tender       10         Schedule 5 - Short-Notice Reserve - Scheduled Reserve (Generation Increase)       10         Annexure to Schedule 6 - Conditions Subsequent       11         Schedule 6 - Short-Notice Reserve - Scheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       11         Annexure to Schedule 6 - Conditions Subsequent       12         Schedule 7 - Short-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Generation Increase)       12         Annexure to Schedule 7 - Conditions Subsequent       12         Schedule 8 - Short-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       13         Annexure to Schedule 7 - Conditions Subsequent       13         Schedule 8 - Short-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       13         Annexure to Schedule 8 - Conditions Subsequent       13         Annexur                  |         | •  | 28             |
| Schedule 2 - Medium-Notice Reserve - Scheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       4         Annexure to Schedule 2 - Conditions Subsequent       6         Schedule 3 - Medium-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Generation ncrease)       6         Annexure to Schedule 3 - Conditions Subsequent       8         Schedule 4 - Medium-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       8         Annexure to Schedule 4 - Conditions Subsequent       10         Annexure to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 - Confirmation       10         Attachment 1 to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 - Request for Tender       10         Schedule 5 - Short-Notice Reserve - Scheduled Reserve (Generation Increase)       10         Annexure to Schedule 6 - Conditions Subsequent       11         Schedule 6 - Short-Notice Reserve - Scheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       11         Annexure to Schedule 6 - Conditions Subsequent       12         Schedule 7 - Short-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Generation Increase)       12         Annexure to Schedule 7 - Conditions Subsequent       12         Schedule 8 - Short-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       13         Annexure to Schedule 7 - Conditions Subsequent       13         Schedule 8 - Short-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       13         Annexure to Schedule 8 - Conditions Subsequent       13         Annexur                  | Annexu  | re to Schedule 1 - Conditions Subsequent                               | 4 <sup>.</sup> |
| Schedule 3 - Medium-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Generation ncrease)       6         Annexure to Schedule 3 - Conditions Subsequent       8         Schedule 4 - Medium-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       8         Annexure to Schedule 4 - Conditions Subsequent       10         Annexure to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 - Confirmation       10         Attachment 1 to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 - Request for Tender       10         Schedule 5 - Short-Notice Reserve - Scheduled Reserve (Generation Increase)       10         Annexure to Schedule 5 - Conditions Subsequent       11         Schedule 6 - Short-Notice Reserve - Scheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       11         Annexure to Schedule 6 - Conditions Subsequent       11         Schedule 7 - Short-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       11         Annexure to Schedule 6 - Conditions Subsequent       12         Schedule 7 - Short-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Generation ncrease)       12         Annexure to Schedule 7 - Conditions Subsequent       13         Annexure to Schedule 7 - Conditions Subsequent       13         Annexure to Schedule 8 - Conditions Subsequent       14         Annexure to Schedule 8 - Conditions Subsequent       14         Annexure to Schedule 8 - Conditions Subsequent       14         Annexure to Schedule 8 - Conditions Subsequent                             | Schedu  | ile 2 – Medium-Notice Reserve – Scheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)     | 47             |
| Increase)       66         Annexure to Schedule 3 - Conditions Subsequent       88         Schedule 4 - Medium-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       88         Annexure to Schedule 4 - Conditions Subsequent       100         Attachment 1 to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 - Confirmation       100         Attachment 2 to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 - Request for Tender       100         Schedule 5 - Short-Notice Reserve - Scheduled Reserve (Generation Increase)       100         Annexure to Schedule 5 - Conditions Subsequent       111         Schedule 6 - Short-Notice Reserve - Scheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       111         Annexure to Schedule 6 - Conditions Subsequent       122         Schedule 7 - Short-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Generation Increase)       122         Annexure to Schedule 7 - Conditions Subsequent       122         Schedule 8 - Short-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Generation Increase)       122         Annexure to Schedule 7 - Conditions Subsequent       133         Schedule 8 - Short-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       133         Annexure to Schedule 8 - Conditions Subsequent       144         Attachment 1 to Schedule 5, 6, 7 & 8 - Confirmation       144         Attachment 2 to Schedule 5, 6, 7 & 8 - Confirmation       144 <td>Annexu</td> <td>re to Schedule 2 - Conditions Subsequent</td> <td>62</td>          | Annexu  | re to Schedule 2 - Conditions Subsequent                               | 62             |
| Annexure to Schedule 3 - Conditions Subsequent       8         Schedule 4 - Medium-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       8         Annexure to Schedule 4 - Conditions Subsequent       10         Attachment 1 to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 - Confirmation       10         Attachment 2 to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 - Request for Tender       10         Schedule 5 - Short-Notice Reserve - Scheduled Reserve (Generation Increase)       10         Annexure to Schedule 5 - Conditions Subsequent       11         Schedule 6 - Short-Notice Reserve - Scheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       11         Annexure to Schedule 6 - Conditions Subsequent       11         Schedule 7 - Short-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Generation Increase)       12         Annexure to Schedule 6 - Conditions Subsequent       12         Schedule 7 - Short-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Generation Increase)       12         Annexure to Schedule 7 - Conditions Subsequent       13         Schedule 8 - Short-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       13         Annexure to Schedule 7 - Conditions Subsequent       13         Schedule 8 - Short-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       13         Annexure to Schedule 8 - Conditions Subsequent       14         Schedule 8 - Schedule 5, 6, 7 & 8 - Confirmation       14         Attachment 1 to Schedul                  | Schedu  | Ile 3 – Medium-Notice Reserve – Unscheduled Reserve (Generation        |                |
| Schedule 4 – Medium-Notice Reserve – Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       8         Annexure to Schedule 4 - Conditions Subsequent       10         Attachment 1 to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 – Confirmation       10         Attachment 2 to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 – Request for Tender       10         Schedule 5 – Short-Notice Reserve – Scheduled Reserve (Generation Increase)       10         Annexure to Schedule 5 - Conditions Subsequent       11         Schedule 6 – Short-Notice Reserve – Scheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       11         Annexure to Schedule 6 - Conditions Subsequent       12         Schedule 7 – Short-Notice Reserve – Unscheduled Reserve (Generation Increase)       12         Annexure to Schedule 7 - Conditions Subsequent       12         Schedule 8 – Short-Notice Reserve – Unscheduled Reserve (Generation Increase)       12         Annexure to Schedule 7 - Conditions Subsequent       13         Schedule 8 – Short-Notice Reserve – Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       13         Annexure to Schedule 8 - Conditions Subsequent       13         Annexure to Schedule 8 - Conditions Subsequent       14         Attachment 1 to Schedule 5, 6, 7 & 8 – Confirmation       14         Attachment 2 to Schedule 5, 6, 7 & 8 – Request for Tender       14   | Increas | e)   | 68             |
| Annexure to Schedule 4 - Conditions Subsequent       10         Attachment 1 to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 - Confirmation       10         Attachment 2 to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 - Request for Tender       10         Attachment 2 to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 - Request for Tender       10         Schedule 5 - Short-Notice Reserve - Scheduled Reserve (Generation Increase)       10         Annexure to Schedule 5 - Conditions Subsequent       11         Schedule 6 - Short-Notice Reserve - Scheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       11         Annexure to Schedule 6 - Conditions Subsequent       12         Schedule 7 - Short-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Generation ncrease)       12         Schedule 7 - Short-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Generation ncrease)       12         Annexure to Schedule 7 - Conditions Subsequent       13         Schedule 8 - Short-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       13         Annexure to Schedule 7 - Conditions Subsequent       13         Annexure to Schedule 8 - Conditions Subsequent       14         Attachment 1 to Schedule 5, 6, 7 & 8 - Confirmation       14         Attachment 2 to Schedule 5, 6, 7 & 8 - Confirmation       14         Attachment 2 to Schedule 5, 6, 7 & 8 - Request for Tender       14   | Annexu  | re to Schedule 3 - Conditions Subsequent                               | <u>8(</u>      |
| Attachment 1 to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 – Confirmation       10         Attachment 2 to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 – Request for Tender       10         Schedule 5 – Short-Notice Reserve – Scheduled Reserve (Generation Increase)       10         Annexure to Schedule 5 - Conditions Subsequent       11         Schedule 6 – Short-Notice Reserve – Scheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       11         Annexure to Schedule 6 - Conditions Subsequent       12         Schedule 7 – Short-Notice Reserve – Unscheduled Reserve (Generation ncrease)       12         Schedule 7 – Short-Notice Reserve – Unscheduled Reserve (Generation ncrease)       12         Annexure to Schedule 7 - Conditions Subsequent       13         Schedule 8 – Short-Notice Reserve – Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       13         Annexure to Schedule 7 - Conditions Subsequent       13         Annexure to Schedule 8 - Conditions Subsequent       13         Annexure to Schedule 8 - Conditions Subsequent       14         Attachment 1 to Schedule 5, 6, 7 & 8 – Confirmation       14         Attachment 2 to Schedule 5, 6, 7 & 8 – Request for Tender       14   | Schedu  | ile 4 – Medium-Notice Reserve – Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)   | 8              |
| Attachment 2 to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 – Request for Tender       10         Schedule 5 – Short-Notice Reserve – Scheduled Reserve (Generation Increase)       10         Annexure to Schedule 5 - Conditions Subsequent       11         Schedule 6 – Short-Notice Reserve – Scheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       11         Annexure to Schedule 6 - Conditions Subsequent       12         Schedule 7 – Short-Notice Reserve – Unscheduled Reserve (Generation ncrease)       12         Annexure to Schedule 7 - Conditions Subsequent       13         Schedule 8 – Short-Notice Reserve – Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       13         Annexure to Schedule 7 - Conditions Subsequent       13         Annexure to Schedule 7 - Conditions Subsequent       13         Annexure to Schedule 7 - Conditions Subsequent       13         Annexure to Schedule 8 - Short-Notice Reserve – Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       13         Annexure to Schedule 8 - Conditions Subsequent       14         Attachment 1 to Schedule 5, 6, 7 & 8 – Confirmation       14         Attachment 2 to Schedule 5, 6, 7 & 8 – Request for Tender       14  | Annexu  | re to Schedule 4 - Conditions Subsequent                               | <u>10</u>      |
| Schedule 5 - Short-Notice Reserve - Scheduled Reserve (Generation Increase)       10         Annexure to Schedule 5 - Conditions Subsequent       11         Schedule 6 - Short-Notice Reserve - Scheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       11         Annexure to Schedule 6 - Conditions Subsequent       12         Schedule 7 - Short-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Generation ncrease)       12         Annexure to Schedule 7 - Conditions Subsequent       12         Schedule 8 - Short-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Generation ncrease)       13         Annexure to Schedule 7 - Conditions Subsequent       13         Schedule 8 - Short-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       13         Annexure to Schedule 8 - Conditions Subsequent       14         Attachment 1 to Schedule 5, 6, 7 & 8 - Confirmation       14         Attachment 2 to Schedule 5, 6, 7 & 8 - Request for Tender       14   | Attach  | nent 1 to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 – Confirmation                          | <u>10</u>      |
| Annexure to Schedule 5 - Conditions Subsequent 11<br>Schedule 6 - Short-Notice Reserve - Scheduled Reserve (Load Reduction) 11<br>Annexure to Schedule 6 - Conditions Subsequent 12<br>Schedule 7 - Short-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Generation<br>ncrease) 12<br>Annexure to Schedule 7 - Conditions Subsequent 13<br>Schedule 8 - Short-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction) 13<br>Annexure to Schedule 8 - Conditions Subsequent 14<br>Attachment 1 to Schedule 5, 6, 7 & 8 - Confirmation 14<br>Attachment 2 to Schedule 5, 6, 7 & 8 - Request for Tender 14   | Attachi | nent 2 to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 – Request for Tender                    | <u>10</u>      |
| Schedule 6 - Short-Notice Reserve - Scheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       111         Annexure to Schedule 6 - Conditions Subsequent       122         Schedule 7 - Short-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Generation ncrease)       123         Annexure to Schedule 7 - Conditions Subsequent       133         Schedule 8 - Short-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       133         Annexure to Schedule 8 - Short-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       134         Annexure to Schedule 8 - Conditions Subsequent       144         Attachment 1 to Schedule 5, 6, 7 & 8 - Confirmation       144         Attachment 2 to Schedule 5, 6, 7 & 8 - Request for Tender       144   | Schedu  | Ile 5 – Short-Notice Reserve – Scheduled Reserve (Generation Increase) | <u>10</u>      |
| Annexure to Schedule 6 - Conditions Subsequent 12<br>Schedule 7 - Short-Notice Reserve – Unscheduled Reserve (Generation<br>ncrease) 122<br>Annexure to Schedule 7 - Conditions Subsequent 133<br>Schedule 8 - Short-Notice Reserve – Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction) 133<br>Annexure to Schedule 8 - Conditions Subsequent 144<br>Attachment 1 to Schedule 5, 6, 7 & 8 - Confirmation 144<br>Attachment 2 to Schedule 5, 6, 7 & 8 - Request for Tender 144   | Annexu  | re to Schedule 5 - Conditions Subsequent                               | <u>11</u>      |
| Schedule 7 – Short-Notice Reserve – Unscheduled Reserve (Generation ncrease)       12/         Annexure to Schedule 7 - Conditions Subsequent       13/         Schedule 8 – Short-Notice Reserve – Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       13/         Annexure to Schedule 8 - Conditions Subsequent       14/         Attachment 1 to Schedule 5, 6, 7 & 8 – Confirmation       14/         Attachment 2 to Schedule 5, 6, 7 & 8 – Request for Tender       14/  | Schedu  | Ile 6 – Short-Notice Reserve – Scheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)      | <u>11</u>      |
| Increase)       12         Annexure to Schedule 7 - Conditions Subsequent       13         Schedule 8 - Short-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       13         Annexure to Schedule 8 - Conditions Subsequent       14         Attachment 1 to Schedule 5, 6, 7 & 8 - Confirmation       14         Attachment 2 to Schedule 5, 6, 7 & 8 - Request for Tender       14   | Annexu  | re to Schedule 6 - Conditions Subsequent                               | <u>12</u>      |
| Annexure to Schedule 7 - Conditions Subsequent       13         Schedule 8 - Short-Notice Reserve - Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       13         Annexure to Schedule 8 - Conditions Subsequent       14         Attachment 1 to Schedule 5, 6, 7 & 8 - Confirmation       14         Attachment 2 to Schedule 5, 6, 7 & 8 - Request for Tender       14  |         | •  | 12             |
| Schedule 8 – Short-Notice Reserve – Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)       133         Annexure to Schedule 8 - Conditions Subsequent       144         Attachment 1 to Schedule 5, 6, 7 & 8 – Confirmation       144         Attachment 2 to Schedule 5, 6, 7 & 8 – Request for Tender       144  | Annexu  | re to Schedule 7 - Conditions Subsequent                               |                |
| Annexure to Schedule 8 - Conditions Subsequent       14         Attachment 1 to Schedule 5, 6, 7 & 8 – Confirmation       14         Attachment 2 to Schedule 5, 6, 7 & 8 – Request for Tender       14  |         | -  |                |
| Attachment 1 to Schedule 5, 6, 7 & 8 – Confirmation       14         Attachment 2 to Schedule 5, 6, 7 & 8 – Request for Tender       14  |         |  | 14             |
| Attachment 2 to Schedule 5, 6, 7 & 8 – Request for Tender 14   |         | ·  |                |
|  |         |  |                |
|  |         |  | 150            |

| 8  |          |        |  |  |
|----|----------|--------|--|--|
| 0, | Deleted: | 8077   |  |  |
| 6, | Deleted: | 8678   |  |  |
| 1, | Deleted: | 10190  |  |  |
| 6, | Deleted: | 10691  |  |  |
| 7, | Deleted: | 10792  |  |  |
| 9, | Deleted: | 10994  |  |  |
| 7, | Deleted: | 117102 |  |  |
| 8, | Deleted: | 118103 |  |  |
| 7, | Deleted: | 127112 |  |  |
|    |          |        |  |  |
| 8, | Deleted: | 128113 |  |  |
| 5, | Deleted: | 135120 |  |  |
| 6, | Deleted: | 136121 |  |  |
| 6, | Deleted: | 146131 |  |  |
| 7, | Deleted: | 147132 |  |  |
| 8, | Deleted: | 148133 |  |  |
| 0, | Deleted: | 150135 |  |  |
|    |          |        |  |  |

iii

Details

| Parties              |                  |   |
|----------------------|------------------|---|
| AEMO                 | Name             | AUSTRALIAN ENERGY MARKET OPERATOR<br>LIMITED  |
|                      | ABN              | 94 072 010 327  |
|                      | Address          | Level 22, 530 Collins Street, Melbourne, Victoria   |
|                      | Telephone        | (03) 9609 8000  |
|                      | Email            | rert@aemo.com.au  |
|                      | Attention        | James Lindley, Group Manager Systems Capability   |
| Reserve Provider     | Name             |   |
|                      | ABN              |   |
|                      | Address          |   |
|                      | Telephone        |   |
|                      |                  |   |
|                      | Email            |   |
|                      | Attention        |   |
| Recitals             |                  | is responsible for managing the <i>National Electricity Market</i> in ance with the <i>Rules</i> .  |
|                      | from wh          | has selected the <i>Reserve Provider</i> to be a member of a <i>Panel</i><br>nom AEMO may seek tenders for the provision of <i>short notice</i><br>or <i>medium notice reserve</i> from time to time. |
|                      | membe            | reement sets out the terms and conditions for a being a panel<br>r and provides a framework for the parties to enter into<br><i>contracts</i> for the provision of <i>reserve</i> from time to time.  |
| Governing law        | New South Wale   | S   |
| Date of<br>Agreement | See signing page | 3   |

## **Operative Provisions**

## 1 Interpretation and Incorporation of Schedules

#### 1.1 Definitions

Unless a contrary intention appears, these meanings apply in this document:

"authority" means any Commonwealth, State, Territory or local government or regulatory department, body, instrumentality, minister, agency or other authority, but does not include AEMO.

"available" means, in respect of each reserve at any time, that the reserve is, or under this Agreement is taken to be, capable of being provided by the *Reserve Provider* at all of the *contracted levels of performance*.

"availability charge" is specified in **Item 9** of a **Schedule** providing for *medium notice reserve* as amended in accordance with this Agreement or a *reserve contract*.

"billing period" means a period of 7 days commencing with the trading interval ending at 00:30 hours (Eastern Standard Time) on Sunday, provided that:

(a) the first *billing period* commences when this Agreement commences; and

(b) the last billing period ends when this Agreement ends.

"charges" means the availability charge, usage charge, pre-activation charge or early termination charge, as applicable.

"claims" means all claims, losses, liabilities, costs or expenses, whether arising in contract, tort (including negligence), equity or otherwise.

"commencement date" means the date this Agreement comes into effect under clause 4.1.

*"communication"* means any notice, demand, approval, consent, request or other communication required or given by a party to another party under this Agreement or a *reserve contract*.

"conditions subsequent fulfilment date" for each condition subsequent is specified in the Annexure to the relevant Schedule.

"conditions subsequent" for each reserve are specified in the Annexure to the relevant Schedule.

"Confirmation" for a particular reserve contract, means the confirmation notice for the provision of a particular reserve for an agreed period given by AEMO to the Reserve Provider substantially in the form contained in **Attachment 1** or such other form as AEMO requires.

"contracted levels of performance" are specified in Item 6 of each Schedule.

"Corporations Act" means the Corporations Act 2001 (Cth).

"*datastream*" means a stream of *metering data* associated with a *connection point* as represented by a *NMI*. A *NMI* can have multiple *datastreams* (e.g. from one or more meters, or from one or more channels or registers that comprise a single meter).

"datastream suffix" means the unique suffix which identifies a datastream and which is associated with the *NMI* to which it belongs.

"dispose" means assign, transfer or otherwise dispose of any legal or equitable estate, whether by sale, lease, declaration or creation of trust or otherwise.

"early termination charge" is specified in Item 9 of each Schedule providing for medium notice reserve.

#### "EST" means Eastern Standard Time.

"event of force majeure" means in respect of a party (in this definition called the "affected party") an act of God, lightning strike, earthquake, flood, drought, storm, tempest, mudslide, explosion, fire or any other natural disaster, an act of war, act of public enemies or terrorists, riot, civil commotion, malicious damage, sabotage, blockade or revolution, an act or omission of any authority, or a labour dispute, that:

- (a) is beyond the reasonable control of the affected party;
- (b) is not the result of a breach of this Agreement, a reserve contract, legislation or the Rules by the affected party, or of an intentional or negligent act or omission of the affected party (or of any other person over which the affected party should have exercised control); and
- (c) results in the affected party's being unable to observe or perform on time and as required any obligation (other than an obligation to pay money) under this Agreement or a reserve contract.

For the avoidance of doubt, the inability of a generating unit comprising the reserve equipment to supply electricity to the regional reference node in the region where the reserve is or may be required due to a constraint on a network is not an event of force majeure.

"first stage dispute resolution processes" means the procedures set out in Rule 8.2.4.

"GS7" has the meaning given to it in the A New Tax System (Goods and Services Tax) Act 1999 (Cth).

"insolvency event" means, in relation to a party, the happening of any of these events:

- (a) it is (or states that it is) insolvent or under administration; or
- (b) it has a controller (as defined in the Corporations Act) appointed, is in liquidation, in provisional liquidation, under administration or wound up or has had a receiver (or receiver and manager) appointed to any part of its property;
- (c) it is subject to any arrangement, assignment, moratorium or composition, protected from creditors under any statute or dissolved (in each case, other than to carry out a reconstruction or amalgamation while solvent on terms approved by the other party);
- (d) an application or order has been made (and, in the case of an application, it is not stayed, withdrawn or dismissed within 30 days), resolution passed, proposal put forward, or any other action taken, in each case in connection with that party, which is preparatory to or could result in any of the events detailed in **paragraphs (a)**, (b) or (c);
- (e) it is otherwise unable to pay its debts when they fall due; or
- (f) something having a substantially similar effect to the events detailed in **paragraphs (a)** to **(e)** happens in connection with that party under the law of any jurisdiction.

"labour dispute" means a strike, lockout, ban, "go-slow" activity, stoppage, restraint of labour or other similar act that is not directed primarily at a party to this Agreement.

"legislation" means Acts of Parliament, regulations, statutory instruments and codes, and includes any licence, order, official policy, directive, request, requirement or guideline of an *authority* whether or not it has the force of law.

"medium notice reserve" means the provision of reserve in response to a 'medium-notice situation', as that term is described in the RERT guidelines.

"minimum technical requirements" are specified in item 6.1 of each Schedule.

"nonavailability charge" means the amount specified in Item 9.1(d) of a Schedule providing for medium notice reserve.

"Panel" means the panel to provide either short notice reserve or medium notice reserve (as the case may be) to which the Reserve Provider has been appointed by AEMO.

"pre-activation charge" is specified in Item 9 of a Schedule providing for unscheduled reserve.

"representative", in relation to a party, means any officer, employee, agent, adviser, trustee, permitted assignee, liquidator, administrator, or third party contractor of that party or of a related body corporate (as that term is defined in the *Corporations Act*) of that party.

"Request for Tender" means a request by AEMO to the Reserve Provider for reserve substantially in the form contained in Attachment 2 or such other form as AEMO requires.

"reserve" is described in item 3 of each Schedule as amended in accordance with this Agreement or a reserve contract.

"reserve contract" means, in respect of a particular reserve, the contract governing the provision of that reserve created in accordance with **clause 3.2**.

"reserve equipment" means any equipment specified in **Item 4** of each **Schedule** (other than those Schedules providing for reserve through the reduction of *load*) and, in respect of reserve through the reduction of *load*, any equipment used to provide the reserve including any standby generating unit.

"Reserve Provider" is specified in the Details.

"Rules" means the National Electricity Rules.

"short notice reserve" means the provision of reserve in response to a 'short-notice situation', as that term is described in the *RERT guidelines* and the provision of reserve in response to situations where AEMO has less than three hours notice of a projected shortfall in reserves.

"second stage dispute resolution processes" means the procedures set out in Rule 8.2.5.

"term" means the period during which this Agreement is in effect.

"usage charges" are specified in item 9 of each Schedule.

"Web Portal" means the Reserve Trading (RERT) web portal accessable through AEMO market systems established by AEMO to allow reserve providers to confirm *available reserve* and provide NMI information and other functions.

All terms in italics not defined in this Agreement have the meaning given to that term in the Rules.

#### 1.2 Interpretation

Unless a contrary intention appears in this document, a reference to:

- (a) this Agreement includes any schedules and annexures;
- (b) a document (including this Agreement) includes the document as novated, varied, or replaced, and despite any change in the identity of the parties;
- a clause, paragraph, schedule, or annexure is a reference to a clause, paragraph, schedule, or annexure to this Agreement;
- (d) a clause is a reference to all its subclauses;
- (e) an "Item" is a reference to a provision in a Schedule;
- (f) legislation includes subordinate legislation and other instruments under them, and consolidations, amendments, re-enactments or replacements of any of them;
- (g) the word "Rule" followed by a number refers to provisions in the Rules;
- (h) the singular includes the plural and vice versa and a gender includes all genders;
- the word "person" includes a firm, a body corporate, a partnership, joint venture, trust, an unincorporated association and any *authority* and any successor entity to those persons;
- the word "includes" or "including" or "such as" are not words of limitation, and when introducing an example, do not limit the meaning of the words to which the example relates to examples of a similar kind;

- a person includes a reference to the person's executors, administrators, successors, substitutes (including persons taking by novation) and assigns;
- a party includes, where the context requires it, that person's directors, officers, employees, contractors, agents and any other persons authorised by that party;
- (m) an agreement, representation or warranty:
  - (i) in favour of two or more persons is for the benefit of them jointly and each of them severally;
  - (ii) by two or more persons binds them jointly and each of them severally;
- a thing (including an amount) is a reference to the whole and each part of it and a reference to a group of persons is a reference to all of them collectively, to any two or more of them collectively, and to each of them individually;
- writing includes any mode of representing or reproducing words in tangible and permanently visible form;
- (p) a month is a reference to a calendar month;
- a day is a reference to a period of time commencing at midnight and ending the following midnight; and
- (r) a period of time and the period dates from a given day or the day of an act or event, it is to be calculated exclusive of that day and, if a period of time is specified as commencing on a given day or the day of an act or event, it is to be calculated inclusive of that day.

#### 1.3 Construction

- (a) Headings are inserted for convenience and do not affect the interpretation of this Agreement.
- (b) If a word or phrase is defined in this Agreement, other parts of speech and grammatical forms of that word or phrase have corresponding meanings.
- (c) No rule of construction will apply to a clause to the disadvantage of a party merely because that party put forward the clause or would otherwise benefit from it.

#### 1.4 Symbols

A symbol in column 1 of the table below has the meaning set out opposite that symbol in column 2:

| 1      | 2                  |
|--------|--------------------|
| SYMBOL | MEANING            |
| MW     | Megawatt           |
| MWh    | Megawatt hour      |
| \$     | Australian dollars |

#### 1.5 Schedules

If a **Schedule** contains any provisions that impose additional obligations to those set out in the **Operative Provisions**, the provisions in the **Schedule** apply in respect of the *reserve* the subject of that **Schedule**, as if the provision was an **Operative Provision**.

#### 1.6 Priority

To the extent of any inconsistency:

#### (a) a Schedule prevails over the Operative Provisions; and

(b) for a reserve contract, the Confirmation prevails over this Agreement.

#### 1.7 Rules prevail

If, and to the extent of, any inconsistency between an obligation of *AEMO* under this Agreement and an obligation of *AEMO* under the *Rules*, the obligation of *AEMO* under the *Rules* will prevail over the obligation of *AEMO* under this Agreement.

## 2 Conditions Subsequent

#### 2.1 Fulfilment of Conditions

The Reserve Provider must use reasonable endeavours to fulfil or procure the fulfilment of the conditions subsequent by the conditions subsequent fulfilment date.

#### 2.2 Updates

Until a *condition subsequent* is fulfilled, the *Reserve Provider* must provide *AEMO* with weekly updates on the status of the fulfilment of each *condition subsequent*, including the anticipated date each *condition subsequent* will be fulfilled.

#### 2.3 Waiver of condition subsequent

Each *condition subsequent* is for the sole benefit of *AEMO* and can only be waived by *AEMO* in whole or in part with or without conditions.

#### 2.4 Conditions Subsequent Fulfilment Date

- (a) If any condition subsequent applying to a particular reserve is not fulfilled by the relevant condition subsequent fulfilment date or waived in accordance with clause 2.3, AEMO may terminate that reserve by giving the Reserve Provider 3 business days' notice.
- (b) If all of the *reserve* is terminated under **paragraph** (a), the parties agree that this Agreement terminates on the date *AEMO* terminates the last *reserve*.

#### 2.5 Effect of Termination

If a particular *reserve* or this Agreement is terminated under **clause 2.4**, the **Schedule** applicable to that *reserve* or this Agreement (as the case may be) is of no further effect and the parties are released from any further obligation under that **Schedule** or this Agreement (as the case may be) but they remain liable for any breach committed before that termination.

#### 2.6 Survival

If this Agreement is terminated under clause 2.4, clause 2.5 does not affect the rights and obligations of the parties under clauses 10, 14, 16 and 17.

## 3 Panel membership

#### 3.1 Appointment and Acceptance

AEMO appoints the Reserve Provider as a member of the Panel for provision of short notice reserve or medium notice reserve (as the case may be) in accordance with this Agreement and the Reserve Provider accepts that appointment.

#### 3.2 Creation of reserve contracts

- (a) From time to time, AEMO may issue a Request for Tender to the Reserve Provider to provide short notice reserve or medium notice reserve (as the case may be) for specified periods.
- (b) Subject to clause **5.5** or **Item 2.2**, on receipt of a *Request for Tender* the *Reserve Provider* must use reasonable endeavours to make an offer to provide *reserve* in response to a *Request for Tender*.

- (c) Any offer under clause 2.2(b) must be substantially in the form contained in Attachment 3 to the relevant Schedule, or such other form as AEMO requires.
- (d) The parties agree that if AEMO accepts an offer by the Reserve Provider to provide reserve in response to a Request for Tender by sending the Reserve Provider a Confirmation, a separate reserve contract is formed for that reserve comprising clauses 1 to 16 of this Agreement, the relevant Schedule and the terms of the Confirmation.

#### 3.3 No Obligation to Procure from Panel Members

The Reserve Provider acknowledges that:

- (a) AEMO is not required by anything in this Agreement, any legislation, or requirement of any government authority to procure any reserve from the Reserve Provider, or any other member of the Panel; and
- (b) this Agreement is not exclusive and AEMO may procure reserve from persons who are not members of the Panel.

#### 4 Term

#### 4.1 Term of this Agreement

- (a) This Agreement comes into effect at the time when the last party to execute this Agreement does so.
- (b) Subject to clause 4.2, and to earlier termination in accordance with this Agreement, this Agreement continues until midnight at the end of the day that is 12 months after the commencement date.

#### 4.2 Annual Extension

- (a) If, within a month prior to each anniversary of this Agreement:
  - the Reserve Provider has provided notice that the parameters contained in each Schedule for the next 12-month period are unchanged; or
  - the Reserve Provider notifies of a change to the parameters contained in a Schedule and, AEMO has accepted each change,

this Agreement (with any updated **Schedule** as agreed by *AEMO*) will continue in effect for a further 12 months after the date upon which it would otherwise have expired and, unless further extended under this **paragraph (a)**, this Agreement expires on that date.

(b) Nothing in clause 4.2 requires the Reserve Provider to offer or agree to an extension of this Agreement.

#### 4.3 Period of Reserve Contracts

- (a) A reserve contract comes into effect on the date specified in the Confirmation.
- (b) A reserve contract continues until the date specified in the Confirmation, unless it is terminated earlier in accordance with this Agreement.

## 5 Provision of Reserve

#### 5.1 Obligation to make the reserve available

If an availability charge is payable under a reserve contract the Reserve Provider must ensure that each reserve under that reserve contract is available at all times during the period of that reserve contract.

#### 5.2 Obligation to comply with contracted levels of performance

The Reserve Provider must ensure that the reserve is available and provided at the relevant contracted levels of performance and with due care and skill.

#### 5.3 Reserve Provider Undertakings

Except in accordance with this Agreement, the *Reserve Provider* undertakes that the *reserve* to be provided to *AEMO* under this Agreement will not be:

- (a) the subject of any dispatch offers or dispatch bids;
- (b) offered to the *market* through any other means;
- (c) provided or available to be provided pursuant to any other arrangement or agreement, including any demand side management arrangement or agreement,

during the period for which reserve is contracted under a reserve contract.

#### 5.4 Requests for Reserve

- (a) During the period for which reserve is contracted under a reserve contract, AEMO may (but is not obliged to) request the reserve be provided by the Reserve Provider in accordance with item 8 of the relevant Schedule.
- (b) The Reserve Provider must comply with a request under paragraph (a).

#### 5.5 Unavailability of Reserve

If, at any time (whether during the currency of a *reserve contract* or otherwise), the *Reserve Provider* considers that *reserve equipment* is, or will become, incapable of providing *reserve* in accordance with the *contracted levels of performance*, it must notify *AEMO* immediately specifying:

- (a) which *reserve* the notice applies to;
- (b) when the reserve equipment became, or will become, incapable of providing the reserve;
- (c) how long the *Reserve Provider* expects the incapability to continue; and
- (d) the cause of the incapability.

#### 5.6 Spot Market Transactions

Neither the Reserve Provider, nor any other party, will be entitled to spot market revenue associated with the provision of reserve. If requested by AEMO, the Reserve Provider will participate in the spot market as AEMO's agent and account to AEMO for any spot market revenue associated with the reserve, or AEMO may set off that spot market revenue against an amount due to the Reserve Provider under a reserve contract.

#### 5.7 Third party reserve

- (a) The Reserve Provider must obtain written confirmation from each third party and end user contracted by the Reserve Provider to provide load reduction or generation increase for the purpose of the Reserve Provider providing reserve confirming that the load reduction or generation increase is not and will not be:
  - (i) offered to the *market* through any other means;
  - provided or available to be provided pursuant to any other arrangement or agreement, including any demand side management arrangement or agreement,

during the period for which reserve is contracted under a reserve contract.

(b) In respect of reserve through the reduction of *load*, every 3 months (or earlier on AEMO's request) from the *commencement date* the *Reserve Provider* must provide to *AEMO* an updated list of *NMI*'s and *datastreams* to be used to provide *reserve* in accordance with this Agreement.

## 6 Measurement and verification

#### 6.1 Measurement

Measurement of each reserve provided under a reserve contract must be made in accordance with the **Schedule** relevant to each reserve, and as provided by *AEMO's* records and the *Reserve Provider's metering*, measurement, supervisory and electronic data processing systems.

#### 6.2 Verification

AEMO may verify that reserve is being provided in accordance with a reserve contract using the process contemplated by a relevant **Schedule**.

## 7 Records, audits and inspections

#### 7.1 Type of Records

The *Reserve Provider* must compile and maintain records concerning this Agreement, including the provision of *reserve* under a *reserve contract*, the operation and maintenance of *reserve equipment*, any procedures used in the performance of this Agreement or a *reserve contract* and all notices given or received by telephone in relation to this Agreement or a *reserve contract* and, in respect of *reserve* through the reduction of *load*, records of electricity supply and demand side management agreements or arrangements or any network support agreements or arrangements affecting the *reserve* including the time, duration, quantity and amount of demand response or other services supplied or activated under any such agreement or arrangement.

#### 7.2 Form and Retention

- (a) The records referred to in **clause 7.1** may be maintained in writing or electronically.
- (b) The Reserve Provider must maintain a record referred to in clause 7.1 for at least 7 years from the date it was created.

#### 7.3 Right to Inspect Records

- (a) AEMO may request a copy of any of the records maintained under **clause 7.1** or any other information in connection with *reserve* at any time.
- (b) The *Reserve Provider* must comply with a request from *AEMO* under **paragraph (a)** within 5 *business days* of receipt.

#### 7.4 Audits by AEMO

- (a) AEMO may audit any of the records maintained under clause 7.1 by giving the Reserve Provider at least 5 business days' notice. A notice under this paragraph (a) must include the following information:
  - (i) the nature of the audit;
  - (ii) the *reserve* concerned;
  - (iii) the name of any *representative* appointed by *AEMO* to conduct the audit; and
  - (iv) the date on which the audit will commence.
- (b) Unless the *Reserve Provider* agrees otherwise, an audit under this **clause 7.4** may only occur during normal business hours on a *business day*.
- (c) On request from AEMO, the Reserve Provider must procure the disclosure of records and information from any party to an electricity supply and demand side management agreements or arrangements or any network support agreements or arrangements affecting the reserve including the time, duration, quantity and amount of demand response or other services supplied or activated under any such agreement or arrangement and the Reserve Provider consents to the disclosure to AEMO of any such records and information.

#### 7.5 Conduct of Audit

Audits will occur at the site at which the relevant records are maintained by the *Reserve Provider* and the *Reserve Provider* must provide the *representatives* conducting the audit with all assistance those *representatives* may require to conduct it, including access to all relevant records (including computer records or systems) and any interpretation or explanation required.

#### 7.6 Inspections

- (a) At a date and time convenient to both parties, AEMO may inspect any of the reserve equipment to determine whether the Reserve Provider is complying with this Agreement or a reserve contract.
- (b) Where any reserve equipment is located on a third party or end user's property, the Reserve Provider will use all commercially reasonable endeavours to procure consent for AEMO to inspect such equipment at a date and time convenient to both parties and the end user, such that AEMO may inspect any of the reserve equipment to determine whether the Reserve Provider is complying with this Agreement or a reserve contract.
- (c) At least 5 business days prior to the date on which AEMO wishes to make an inspection, AEMO must deliver a notice to the Reserve Provider detailing the following information:
  - (i) the reserve equipment to be inspected;
  - the representatives who will be conducting the inspection on behalf of AEMO; and
  - (iii) the date and time when AEMO proposes to commence the inspection and the expected date and time when the inspection will conclude.
- (d) The Reserve Provider must not unreasonably refuse access and must procure that all necessary third party consents to the access required by AEMO to conduct the inspection are secured in time for the inspection to commence as agreed between the parties.
- (e) If AEMO conducts an inspection under this clause 7.6, the Reserve Provider must designate representatives to accompany AEMO's representatives and answer any questions and assist with the conduct of the inspection.

#### 7.7 Conduct of Inspection

- (a) AEMO must not carry out any inspection of reserve equipment under clause 7.6 within 6 months of a previous inspection under this Agreement of the same reserve equipment.
- (b) Unless otherwise agreed by the *Reserve Provider*, an inspection under clause 7.6 may take as long as reasonably necessary, provided it is no longer than 24 hours. Any agreement to extend the period of the inspection must not be unreasonably withheld, considering the extent of the inspection proposed.
- (c) Whilst carrying out an inspection in accordance with clause 7.6, AEMO must, and must procure that its representatives:
  - (i) not cause any loss or damage to the Reserve Provider's assets;
  - not interfere with the operation of the Reserve Provider's business (provided that the inspection itself does not constitute interference);
  - observe the Reserve Provider's requirements relating to occupational health and safety and industrial relations matters that apply to all invitees of the Reserve Provider, and
  - (iv) not ask any question or give any direction, instruction, or advice to any representative of the Reserve Provider other than the representative designated by the Reserve Provider for this purpose.

#### 8 Maintenance & Repairs

#### 8.1 Maintenance of Reserve Equipment

- (a) In respect of reserve equipment owned, operated or controlled by the Reserve Provider, the Reserve Provider must maintain the reserve equipment in accordance with good electricity industry practice.
- (b) In respect of reserve equipment not owned, operated or controlled by the Reserve Provider, the Reserve Provider must:
  - ensure that each each third party and end user contracted by the Reserve Provider for the purposes of providing reserve maintains the reserve equipment applicable to that third party and end user in accordance with good electricity industry practice; and
  - (ii) notify AEMO promptly after becoming aware of a change or modification to any reserve equipment in a way that affects or could reasonably be expected to affect the ability of that reserve equipment to meet the contracted levels of performance

#### 8.2 Notice of Modifications to Reserve Equipment

- (a) In respect of reserve equipment owned, operated or controlled by the Reserve Provider, the Reserve Provider must notify AEMO promptly after changing or modifying any reserve equipment in a way that affects or could reasonably be expected to affect the ability of that reserve equipment to meet the contracted levels of performance.
- (b) In respect of reserve equipment not owned, operated or controlled by the Reserve Provider, the Reserve Provider must ensure that each third party and end user contracted by the *Reserve Provider* for the purposes of providing *reserve* notifies the *Reserve Provider* as soon as the *reserve equipment* applicable to that third party and end user is, or will become, incapable of providing *reserve* in accordance with the *contracted levels of performance*.

#### 8.3 Ad Hoc Maintenance & Repairs

- (a) If any maintenance or repair to the reserve equipment is required after entering into a reserve contract that could affect the provision of the reserve in accordance with that reserve contract, the Reserve Provider must notify AEMO of the need for that maintenance or repair at least:
  - (i) in the case of *medium notice reserve*, 24 hours; or
  - (ii) in the case of *short notice reserve*, as soon as possible,

before any maintenance or repair occurs. The notice must include the following information:

- (A) the reason for the maintenance or repair;
- (B) the proposed date and time of the maintenance or repair;
- (C) the expected impact of the maintenance or repair on the *reserve* during the maintenance or repair period; and
- (D) the Reserve Provider's assessment of the urgency of the maintenance or repair.
- (b) The *Reserve Provider* must not commence the proposed maintenance or repair unless *AEMO* agrees that the maintenance or repair take place as proposed.
- (c) Despite agreeing to the maintenance or repair, AEMO may at any time request the Reserve Provider to defer it if AEMO considers it is likely that the reserve will need to be activated or dispatched at or about the time of the proposed maintenance or repair. If requested by AEMO, the Reserve Provider must make a good faith assessment of the risks associated with the deferral of the relevant maintenance or repair in relation to the ability of the reserve

to meet the *contracted levels of performance* and notify *AEMO* of that assessment as soon as possible.

- (d) The Reserve Provider must comply with a request by AEMO to defer the maintenance or repair, unless, in the Reserve Provider's reasonable opinion, damage to the reserve equipment is imminent, or the deferral of the maintenance or repair significantly increases the risk of imminent danger to the safety of personnel.
- (e) The *Reserve Provider* must notify *AEMO* of any deviation from the advice provided under **paragraph (a)** as soon as possible.
- (f) AEMO will not be liable to reimburse any costs of the Reserve Provider incurred in respect of deferral of maintenance or repair if AEMO notifies the Reserve Provider of the intended deferral at least 24 hours before the proposed commencement of the maintenance or repair, or within two hours after AEMO's receipt of the Reserve Provider's notice of the maintenance or repair, whichever is the later.

If AEMO gives a notice to defer maintenance or repair at a time that is:

- less than 24 hours prior to the planned commencement of the maintenance or repair; or
- (b) more than two hours after *AEMO*'s receipt of the *Reserve Provider's* notice of the maintenance or repair,

whichever is the later:

- (c) the Reserve Provider must use reasonable endeavours to defer the maintenance; and
- (d) AEMO must reimburse the Reserve Provider for any reasonable expenses the Reserve Provider incurs that cannot be avoided and are directly attributable to the deferral, upon the Reserve Provider's provision of evidence of incurring of the expense.

## 9 Payments

#### 9.1 Calculation of Payments

- (a) The charges owed by AEMO for reserve provided under each reserve contract are to be determined in accordance with item 9 of the relevant Schedule.
- (b) The charges owed by the *Reserve Provider* for failure to provide *reserve* in accordance with this Agreement are to be determined in accordance with **item 9** of the **Schedule**.
- (c) The Reserve Provider acknowledges and agrees that:
  - AEMO has entered into this Agreement on the basis that the Reserve Provider will pay the nonavailability charge to AEMO in the circumstances contemplated in item 9 of the Schedule;
  - AEMO will suffer loss if the Reserve Provider does not provide the reserve in accordance with this Agreement and the liquidated damages represented by the nonavailability charge payable in the circumstances contemplated in item 9 of the Schedule is to compensate them for that loss;
  - (iii) the liquidated damages represented by the *nonavailability charge* payable in the circumstances contemplated in item 9 of the Schedule are intended to, and do, represent a reasonable, genuine and good faith pre-estimate of the anticipated or actual loss and damage that the *AEMO* will or may suffer if the *Reserve Provider* does not provide the *reserve* in accordance with this Agreement and are not a penalty;
  - (iv) it expressly waives the right to the extent permissible to claim or argue, and warrants to AEMO that it will not claim or argue, that the nonavailability charge

payable in the circumstances contemplated in item 9 of the Schedule is not a genuine pre-estimate of loss or damage; and

(v) if it is determined by a court of competent jurisdiction that the *Reserve Providers* liability to pay the *nonavailability charge* in the circumstances contemplated in item 9 of the Schedule is, is deemed to be or becomes void, voidable or unenforceable in any way so as to disentitle *AEMO* from claiming the *nonavailability charge* in the circumstances contemplated in item 9 of the Schedule or any part of it when due, then *AEMO* is entitled to claim against the *Reserve Provider*, and the *Reserve Provider* agrees to pay to AEMO, damages at law as an alternative to the *nonavailability charge*, which damages are not limited by clause 10.

#### 9.2 Final Statements

- (a) Subject to clause 9.2(b), not later than 60 business days after the end of each billing period, AEMO must give the Reserve Provider a final statement stating the net amount payable by one party to the other in respect of that billing period ("final statement").
- (b) AEMO is not required to give the first final statement under a reserve contract until the end of the first billing period after the conditions subsequent applicable to the reserve under that reserve contract have been satisfied or waived in accordance with this Agreement.

#### 9.3 Disputes over Statements

(a) Disputes in relation to a *final statement* must be raised within 6 months of the date of the *billing period* to which the statement relates. If a party does not raise a dispute within that period, the party will be taken to have agreed to the way in which that matter is dealt with in the *final statement*.

#### 9.4 Payment

If a *final statement* indicates that a party must pay the other party a net amount, that party must pay the net amount specified in the *final statement* to the other party (whether or not there is a dispute in relation to the amount payable) on the later of:

- (a) the 20<sup>th</sup> business day after the end of the billing period; and
- (b) the 2<sup>nd</sup> business day after AEMO gives the final statement.

#### 9.5 Adjustment

- (a) Where the parties agree that the *charges* or any other amounts specified in a *final statement* are incorrect, or it is determined in accordance with **clause 14** that they were incorrect or not payable, or the quantity of *reserve* or the *availability charge* is amended in accordance with this Agreement or a *reserve contract*, *AEMO* must issue a replacement statement for the *billing period* stating the correct *charges* or any other amounts payable.
- (b) If a payment has already been made, the party advantaged must pay the other party the amount required to put the other party in the position it would have been in at the time payment was due under clause 9.5 plus interest on the difference between the amount paid to the party advantaged and the amount that should have been paid. The interest accrues daily at the *bank bill rate* on the relevant day for each day from the date on which payment was made under clause 9.5 until payment is made under this paragraph (b).
- (c) Payment under paragraph (b) must be made on the same day as the next payment is made under clause 9.5 or set off against an amount due to the party advantaged by the other party, or if no subsequent payments are to occur under clause 9.5, within 15 business days after the replacement statement is given under paragraph (a).

#### 9.6 Set-Off

(a) Without limiting AEMO's rights under this Agreement or any reserve contract or at law, AEMO may deduct from any money due to the Reserve Provider under this Agreement or a reserve contract any sum that is payable by the Reserve Provider to AEMO whether or not:

- AEMO's right to payment arises by way of damages, debt, restitution or otherwise; or
- the factual basis giving rise to AEMO's right to payment arises out of this Agreement, any other agreement, or is independent of any agreement.
- (b) If the money payable to the Reserve Provider under this Agreement or any reserve contract is insufficient to discharge the liability of the Reserve Provider to pay AEMO the amount under **paragraph** (a), the excess will be a debt due and payable and AEMO may have recourse to any payments due to the Reserve Provider other than under this Agreement or a reserve contract. Nothing in clause 9.7 affects AEMO's rights to recover from the Reserve Provider such money, or any balance that remains owing.
- 9.7 GST
- (a) The charges and any other amounts payable to or by AEMO under this Agreement or a reserve contract exclude GST.
- (b) Where a party is required under this Agreement or a reserve contract to reimburse or otherwise pay an amount to another party ("reimbursed party") on account of a cost or expense incurred by that reimbursed party, the amount of the reimbursement will be reduced by the amount of any input tax credit to which the reimbursed party is entitled for an acquisition to which that cost or expense relates.
- (c) If either party makes a *taxable supply* under this Agreement or a *reserve contract*, the party receiving the *taxable supply* must also pay an additional amount equal to the consideration payable for the *supply* multiplied by the applicable GST rate.
- (d) AEMO must include the additional amounts contemplated under paragraph (c) in statements issued under this Agreement and each party must assist the other party to claim input tax credits for GST where relevant.
- (e) If the additional amount paid or payable to a party in respect of a *taxable supply* under **paragraph (c)** differs from the actual amount of *GST* payable, adjustments must be made in accordance with the adjustment procedures under **clause 9.8**.
- (f) In clause 9.7, "input tax credit", "supply" and "taxable supply" each have the meaning given to those terms in the A New Tax System (Goods and Services Tax) Act 1999 (Cth).
- (g) AEMO will issue tax invoices and adjustment notes in respect of taxable supplies (including supplies taken to be taxable supplies under Subdivision 153-B of the GST Act) made by the Reserve Provider to AEMO under this Agreement, and the Reserve Provider will not issue tax invoices in respect of those supplies.
- (h) The Reserve Provider acknowledges that it is registered for GST purposes on the date of this Agreement and that it will notify AEMO if it ceases to be so registered.
- AEMO acknowledges that it is registered for GST purposes on the date of this Agreement and that it will notify the Reserve Provider if it ceases to:
  - (i) be so registered; or
  - satisfy any of the requirements for issuing recipient created tax invoices listed in a relevant determination made under subsection 29-70(3) of the GST Act.

### 10 Extent of liability

#### 10.1 AEMO Liability cap

- (a) Subject to paragraph (b) and clause 10.4, the total amount recoverable from AEMO in respect of any and all claims arising out of any one or more events during any 12-month period with respect to, arising from, or in connection with, this Agreement, all reserve contracts and the provision of reserve under any of them is limited to a maximum aggregate amount of \$5,000,000.
- (b) Regardless of the nature of any *claim*, AEMO is not liable in any circumstances for any:
  - damages or losses that are not direct and do not flow naturally from a breach of this Agreement or a reserve contract, even if they may reasonably be supposed to have been in the contemplation of both parties as a probable result of the breach at the time they entered into this Agreement or a reserve contract;
  - loss of profit, business opportunity, production, revenue, contract or goodwill (whether direct or indirect); or
  - damages or loss to the extent that a claim results from the Reserve Provider's failure to act in accordance with this Agreement or a reserve contract, legislation or good electricity industry practice.

#### 10.2 Reserve Provider Liability Cap

- (a) Except for nonavailability charges and subject to paragraph (b), the total amount recoverable from the Reserve Provider in respect of any and all claims arising out of any one or more events during any 12-month period with respect to, arising from, or in connection with, this Agreement, all reserve contracts and the provision of the reserve under any of them is limited to a maximum aggregate amount of \$5,000,000.
- (b) Regardless of the nature of any *claim*, the *Reserve Provider* is not liable in any circumstances for any:
  - damages or losses that are not direct and do not flow naturally from a breach of this Agreement or a *reserve contract*, even if they may reasonably be supposed to have been in the contemplation of both parties as a probable result of the breach at the time they entered into this Agreement or a *reserve contract*;
  - loss of profit, business opportunity, production, revenue, contract or goodwill (whether direct or indirect); or
  - damages or loss to the extent that a claim results from AEMO's failure to act in accordance with this Agreement or a reserve contract, legislation or good electricity industry practice.

#### 10.3 Indemnity

Subject to **clause 10.2**, the *Reserve Provider* indemnifies *AEMO* against any liability or loss arising from, and any costs, charges or expenses incurred in connection with, a *claim* by a third person against *AEMO* with respect to, arising from, or in connection with, any act or omission of the *Reserve Provider* in relation to the provision of *reserve*.

#### 10.4 National Electricity Law

This Agreement does not vary or exclude the operation of sections 116, 119 or 120 or 120A of the National Electricity Law.

#### 10.5 Civil Liability Act 2002

The parties agree that Part 4 of the Civil Liability Act 2002 (NSW) will not apply to any *claim*, action, suit or proceeding under or in connection with this Agreement or any *reserve contract*.

## 11 Force majeure

#### 11.1 Effect on performance of obligation

A party's obligation under this Agreement and any *reserve contract* (other than an obligation to pay money) shall be suspended during the time and to the extent that the party (*"affected party"*) is unable to comply with that obligation by reason of the occurrence of an *event of force majeure*.

#### 11.2 Obligation to Notify

If an *affected party* becomes aware of a circumstance it reasonably considers constitutes or is likely to constitute or result in an *event of force majeure*, it must:

- (a) immediately give the other party notice of the circumstances and of the obligations under this Agreement and any *reserve contract* that have been, or will be, or are likely to be, affected by that circumstance; and
- (b) keep the other party informed both at reasonable intervals and upon request by the other party as soon as practicable following the receipt of that request of:
  - the affected party's estimate of the likely and actual commencement (as appropriate) of and duration of the event of force majeure;
  - (ii) the action taken and the action proposed to be taken by the *affected party* in complying with **clause 11.3(a)**;
  - the cessation of the event of force majeure or the successful mitigation of the effects of the event of force majeure; and
  - (iv) any other matter the other party reasonably requests in connection with the occurrence of the event of force majeure and the matters referred to in paragraph (b).

#### 11.3 Obligation to mitigate

- (a) As soon as practicable after the occurrence of an event of force majeure, the affected party must use reasonable endeavours (including incurring any reasonable expenditure of funds and rescheduling manpower and resources) to mitigate the consequences of that event of force majeure and minimise any resulting delay in the performance of its obligations under this Agreement or a reserve contract.
- (b) The suspension granted under **clause 11.1** does not include any delay in the performance of the affected obligation attributable to a failure by the *affected party* to comply with **paragraph (a)**.
- (c) The *affected party* bears the onus of proving that it has complied with its obligations under **paragraph (a)**.
- (d) Nothing in clause 11 requires the affected party to settle or compromise a labour dispute where the affected party, in its sole and absolute discretion, considers that course to be inappropriate.

## 12 Termination

#### 12.1 Termination for default

A party ("terminating party") may immediately terminate this Agreement or any reserve contract by notice to the other party ("defaulting party") if:

(a) the defaulting party does not pay any money due under this Agreement or any reserve contract on the due date and the defaulting party does not pay the money within a further period of 45 business days after the terminating party serves notice on the defaulting party requiring payment;

- (b) subject to clause 12.2 the defaulting party does not carry out or meet any other material obligation under this Agreement or any reserve contract and in the case of a default that is capable of remedy, does not remedy that default within 60 business days after the terminating party serves notice on the defaulting party requiring it to be remedied;
- (c) any representation or warranty made by the *defaulting party* in this Agreement or any reserve contract is materially inaccurate or untrue; or
- (d) an *insolvency event* occurs in relation to the *defaulting party*.

#### 12.2 Termination by AEMO

- (a) AEMO may terminate this Agreement or any reserve contract by giving notice to the Reserve Provider if, after being required by AEMO to do so, the Reserve Provider.
  - (i) fails to demonstrate that it is capable of meeting the *contracted levels* of *performance*; or
  - (ii) indicates that the *reserve equipment* might not be capable of providing the relevant reserve in accordance with the *contracted levels of performance*.
- (b) AEMO may terminate this Agreement without charge by giving notice to the Reserve Provider if the Reserve Provider fails to activate or dispatch the reserve in a trading interval to more than 80% of the amount specified in an instruction for that trading interval.

#### 12.3 Termination for convenience

- (a) AEMO may terminate this Agreement or a reserve contract for the provision of medium notice reserve by giving the Reserve Provider not less than 5 business days' notice and upon payment of any applicable early termination charge.
- (b) The Reserve Provider may terminate this Agreement by giving AEMO not less than 90 business days' notice, however, no early termination charge is payable to the Reserve Provider if it terminates this Agreement under this paragraph (b).

#### 12.4 Automatic termination on expiry of RERT scheme

This Agreement, automatically terminates on the date Rule 3.20 expires, unless otherwise provided in the Rules.

#### 12.5 Effect of termination of Agreement on reserve contract

- (a) Any *reserve contract* under this Agreement will terminate effective immediately upon the termination of this Agreement under **clause 12.1**, **12.2** or **12.4**.
- (b) Termination of this agreement under **clause 12.3** or the expiry of this Agreement under **clause 4.1(b)** or **4.2(a)**, does does not affect the continuation of any *reserve contract*.

#### 12.6 Termination Notices

A notice to terminate issued under clause 12.1, 12.2 or 12.3 takes effect on the later of:

#### (a) the time it is given; and

(b) the time specified in the notice.

#### 12.7 Survival

- Expiry or termination of this Agreement or any reserve contract for any reason does not affect:
  - (i) any rights of either party against the other that:
    - (A) arose prior to the time at which expiry or termination occurred; and
    - (B) otherwise relate to or might arise at any future date from any breach of this Agreement or a reserve contract occurring prior to the expiry or termination; or

(ii) the rights and obligations of the parties under **clauses 7.1** to **7.5**, **9**, **10**, **14** and **17**.

#### 12.8 Effect of termination

Termination of this Agreement under **clause 12.1** or **12.2** also has the effect of terminating all *reserve contracts*.

#### 12.9 Reduction of Reserve

If AEMO can terminate a reserve contract under **clause 12.1**, or **12.2**, AEMO may instead elect to reduce the reserve to be provided under the reserve contract by specifying so in the notice issued under **clause 12.1** or **12.2** (as applicable). No early termination charge is payable to the Reserve Provider in connection with the reduction of reserve.

#### 12.10 No other termination

Subject to any written law to the contrary, a party must not terminate this Agreement or any reserve contract other than for a ground provided for under this Agreement.

## 13 Assignment and sub-contracting

## 13.1 Assignment

- (a) The Reserve Provider must not dispose its rights in this Agreement or any reserve contract or, in respect of reserve equipment owned, operated or controlled by the Reserve Provider, reserve equipment without first obtaining AEMO's consent, which must not be unreasonably withheld or delayed.
- (b) AEMO must give its consent for the purposes of paragraph (a) if:
  - the Reserve Provider disposes of the reserve equipment to one person or a group of persons ("assignee"); and
  - (ii) the assignee executes and delivers to AEMO a deed (in form and substance satisfactory to AEMO) prior to the disposal by which the assignee agrees to assume obligations that are substantially equivalent to the Reserve Provider's obligations under this Agreement or any reserve contract.

#### 13.2 Sub-contracting

- (a) If the Reserve Provider sub-contracts the performance of obligations under this Agreement or any reserve contract, the Reserve Provider remains responsible for the performance of those obligations.
- (b) If AEMO sub-contracts the performance of obligations or rights under this Agreement or any reserve contract, AEMO remains responsible for the performance of those obligations and rights.

#### 14 Dispute resolution

## 14.1 *Registered Participant* dispute resolution procedure

If the Reserve Provider is a Registered Participant:

- (a) If a dispute arises in relation to this Agreement or any reserve contract, the first stage dispute resolution processes and the second stage dispute resolution processes apply.
- (b) A party must not have recourse to litigation or second stage dispute resolution processes unless it has either given or received a DMS referral notice.
- (c) **Paragraph (b)** does not prevent a party seeking an urgent interlocutory injunction from a court of competent jurisdiction.

(d) Unless otherwise agreed or determined under the *first stage dispute resolution processes* or the second stage dispute resolution processes, the parties must continue to perform their obligations despite the operation of **clause 14**.

#### 14.2 General dispute resolution procedure

If the Reserve Provider is not a Registered Participant:

- (a) If a party claims that a dispute has arisen between the parties relating to or arising out of this Agreement or a reserve contract ("dispute"), they must give the other party a notice ("dispute notice").
- (b) A *dispute notice* must include details of:
  - (i) the nature of the dispute and the circumstances giving rise to the *dispute*;
  - (ii) the party's proposed resolution of the *dispute*; and
  - (iii) contact details of the relevant delegate of that party with authority to resolve the dispute ("delegate").
- (c) Upon provision of a *dispute notice*, the procedure that is to be followed to settle a *dispute* is as follows:
  - (i) first, negotiation under paragraph (d);
  - second, if the *dispute* is not resolved by negotiation, mediation under **paragraphs** (e) and (f);
  - third, if the *dispute* is not resolved by mediation within one month of the appointment of the mediator, the parties agree that either party may commence proceedings in court.
- (d) Within 7 days after the date of the *dispute notice*, the *delegates* must meet and use their best endeavours to agree to a resolution of the *dispute*.
- (e) If the *dispute* is not resolved by the *delegates* within 7 days of their first meeting or by such other timeframe as the parties agree, either party may refer the *dispute* to mediation by a single mediator appointed by agreement of the parties or if they fail to agree within 30 days of referral to mediation, a mediator appointed by the President of the Institute of Arbitrators and Mediators Australia ("*IAMA*") acting on the request of either party.
- (f) Unless the parties agree otherwise:
  - the mediation will be conducted by a mediator under the *IAMA* Mediation Rules (whether or not the mediator is a legal practitioner), except that to the extent of any inconsistency between this Agreement and the *IAMA* Mediation Rules, this Agreement will prevail;
  - each party may appoint a person, including a legally qualified person, to represent it or assist it in the mediation;
  - (iii) each party will bear their own costs relating to the preparation for and attendance at the mediation; and
  - the costs of the mediator and any other incidental costs will be borne equally by the parties.
- (g) Clause 14 does not prevent a party seeking an urgent interlocutory injunction from a court of competent jurisdiction.
- (h) Unless otherwise agreed, the parties must continue to perform their obligations under this Agreement and any reserve contract despite the existence of a dispute.

### 15 Warranties

- (a) The Reserve Provider represents and warrants to AEMO as at the date of this Agreement and at all times after the date of this Agreement that:
  - during the period of dispatch or activation of the reserve there will not be an increase in the demand or consumption of electricity from the *network* by any other equipment, plant or process owned, contracted or controlled directly or indirectly by the *Reserve Provider*;
  - (ii) it and its representatives are duly qualified and skilled to provide reserve;
  - (iii) it will provide reserve in accordance with all relevant legislation, good electricity industry practice and relevant Australian Standards and codes of practice;
  - (iv) it will ensure that data of the provision of reserve provided to AEMO for AEMO's use in calculating payments and issuing statements in accordance with clause 9 will be in a form suitable for use in AEMO's systems, and will accurately reflect the level of provision of reserve;
  - the quantity of reserve available as notified by the Reserve Provider to AEMO from time to time including any quantity notified in the Web Portal is true and correct;
  - the Reserve Provider's obligations under this Agreement and any reserve contract are enforceable in accordance with their terms;
  - (vii) if reserve is being provided under a reserve contract:
    - (A) through the reduction of *load*, any relevant end users of electricity have agreed in writing to reducing their consumption of electricity or having their supply of electricity interrupted for the *Reserve Provider* to provide the reserve in accordance with a reserve contract; or
    - (B) by generation increase, the owners of the generating units have agreed in writing with the Reserve Provider that the generating units may be utilised to enable the Reserve Provider to provide the reserve in accordance with a reserve contract; and
  - (viii) the Reserve Provider is entitled to carry out its obligations under this Agreement and any reserve contract.
- (b) AEMO represents and warrants to the Reserve Provider as at the date of this Agreement and at all times after the date of this Agreement that its obligations under this Agreement and any reserve contract are enforceable in accordance with their terms.

## 16 Compliance with Legislation and the Requirements of an Authority

- (a) Each party must comply with *legislation* in any way affecting this Agreement and any reserve contract.
- (b) Each party must procure that all notices required to be given, all consents required to be obtained and any form of authorisation, registration or certification required by *legislation* for the purpose of complying with its obligations under this Agreement and any *reserve contract* are given or obtained.
- (c) Each party must pay all fees and bear all costs connected with such notices, consents, authorisations, registrations and certifications.
- (d) Each party must, upon demand by the other party (*"requesting party"*) at any time, provide to the *requesting party* all information necessary to establish to the satisfaction of the *requesting party* that the requirements of **paragraph (b)** have been complied with.

## 17 General

#### 17.1 Notices

- (a) Subject to paragraph (b) and the Schedules, all communications to a party must be:
  - (i) in writing;
  - marked to the attention of the person named in respect of that party in the **Details**; and
  - (iii) left at, sent by ordinary pre-paid post (airmail if posted to or from a place outside Australia), or in electronic form, to the address, number, or electronic mail address of the addressee specified in respect of that party in the **Details**.
- (b) Subject to the *Rules*, any:
  - communications given in the course of the day-to-day running of the national grid or the national electricity market by or on behalf of a party to the other including instructions;
  - (ii) request for reserve made by AEMO and Confirmations from AEMO;
  - (iii) offers to provide reserve in accordance with a Request for Tender; or
  - (iv) notifications of availability of the reserve and NMIs and datastream suffixes by the Reserve Provider in accordance with this Agreement,

must be made by automated electronic process, telephone or other instantaneous means of *communication* as notified by *AEMO*.

- (c) Unless communications under paragraph (b) are recorded in some other way satisfactory to both parties, the parties must ensure that logs are kept in which persons or electronic systems giving and receiving those communications record brief details of their substance and timing.
- (d) Unless a later time is specified in it, a communication takes effect from the time it is received.
- (e) A communication is taken to be received:
  - in the case of a posted letter, on the 3<sup>rd</sup> (7<sup>th</sup>, if posted to or from a place outside Australia) *business day* after posting;
  - (ii) in the case of an electronic message, on production of a report by the computer from which the electronic message was sent that indicates that the message was received in its entirety at the electronic mail address of the recipient; and
  - (iii) in the case of communications under paragraph (b), instantaneously.
- (f) Other than communications given under paragraph (b), if a communication is received, or deemed to be received, on a day that is not a business day, or after 4:00pm EST on a business day, it is taken to be received on the next business day.
- (g) A party may at any time by notice given to the other party designate a different person, address or electronic mail address for the purposes of clause 17.1 and the Details and any Schedule.
- (h) If the automated electronic process, telephone or other instantaneous means of communication notified by AEMO for the purposes of clause 17.1(b) requires a data network connection to MarketNet, the Reserve Provider agrees to comply with the AEMO terms of use applicable to such connection as notified by AEMO from time to time.

#### 17.2 Exercise of Rights

Subject to the express provisions of this Agreement or a reserve contract, a party may exercise a right, power or remedy at its discretion, and separately or concurrently with another right, power or

remedy. A single or partial exercise of a right, power or remedy by a party does not prevent a further exercise of that or of any other right, power or remedy. Failure by a party to exercise or delay in exercising a right, power or remedy does not prevent its exercise.

#### 17.3 No Waiver or Variation

A right may only be waived in writing, signed by the party giving the waiver and:

- no other conduct of a party (including a failure to exercise, or delay in exercising, the right) operates as a waiver of the right, or otherwise prevents the exercise of the right;
- (b) a waiver of a right on one or more occasions does not operate as a waiver of that right if it arises again; and
- (c) the exercise of a right does not prevent any further exercise of that right or of any other right.

#### 17.4 Amendment

An amendment to this Agreement or a *reserve contract* will be effective only if made in writing and signed by the parties.

#### 17.5 Approvals and Consents

Subject to the express provisions of this Agreement or a *reserve contract*, a party may give conditionally or unconditionally or withhold its approval or consent in its absolute discretion.

#### 17.6 Continuing Indemnities

Each indemnity in this Agreement or a *reserve contract* is a continuing obligation, separate and independent from the other obligations of the parties and survives the end of this Agreement or a *reserve contract*.

#### 17.7 Payment not necessary before Claim

It is not necessary for a party to incur expense or make payment before enforcing a right of indemnity conferred by this Agreement or a *reserve contract*.

#### 17.8 Costs and Expenses

Costs, fees and expenses of a party covered by a right of indemnity include legal expenses, fees and charges incurred by the indemnified party on a solicitor-own client basis and are not subject to taxation on a party-and-party or any other basis.

## 17.9 Further Assurances

Each party agrees, at its own expense, on the request of another party to:

- do everything reasonably necessary to give effect to this Agreement and any reserve contract and the transactions contemplated by them (including the execution of documents); and
- (b) use reasonable endeavours to cause relevant third parties to do likewise if necessary or desirable.

#### 17.10 Supervening Legislation

Any present or future *legislation* that operates to vary an obligation or right, power or remedy of a person in connection with this Agreement or a *reserve contract* is excluded to the extent permitted by law.

#### 17.11 Severability

If a provision of this Agreement or a *reserve contract* is void, unenforceable, or illegal in a jurisdiction, it is severed for that jurisdiction. The remainder of this Agreement or the *reserve contract* remains effective and the validity or enforceability of that provision in any other jurisdiction is not affected. This **clause 17.11** has no effect if the severance alters the basic nature of this Agreement or the *reserve contract* or is contrary to public policy.

#### 17.12 Entire Agreement

- (a) Subject to the *Rules*, this Agreement constitutes the entire agreement of the parties in connection with membership of the Panel and any previous agreements, understandings and negotiations on that subject matter cease to have any effect.
- (b) Subject to the Rules, each reserve contract constitutes the entire agreement of the parties in connection with the supply of reserve for the period covered by the reserve contract and any previous agreements, understandings and negotiations on that subject matter cease to have any effect.

#### 17.13 Confidential Information

All information exchanged between the parties under this Agreement or a *reserve contract* or during the negotiations preceding such agreements is declared by *AEMO* to be *confidential information* and must not be disclosed to any person except:

- for the purpose of assessing the viability and deliverability of the reserve, in which case the Reserve Provider hereby grants its consent to any relevant disclosures;
- (b) in accordance with the *Rules*; and
- (c) to persons nominated by participating jurisdictions for the purpose of AEMO consulting with participating jurisdictions and agreeing cost-sharing arrangements between regions (if applicable) as required under the National Electricity Rules in which case the *Reserve Provider* hereby grants its consent to any relevant disclosures;
- (d) as contemplated by for the purpose complying with the Rules, the RERT guidelines and any relevant procedures published by AEMO in accordance with the Rules in which case the Reserve Provider hereby grants its consent to any relevant disclosures; and
- (e) AEMO may publish the name of the Reserve Provider, the reserve volume (MW) and the term of this Agreement at the same time as it publishes details of agreements for long notice reserve (being reserve in response to a 'long-notice situation', as that term is described in the RERT guidelines) in accordance with the RERT guidelines in which case the Reserve Provider hereby grants its consent to any relevant disclosures.

#### 17.14 No other representations or warranties

Each party acknowledges that, in entering into this Agreement or a *reserve contract* it has not relied on any representations or warranties about its subject matter except as provided in this Agreement or the *reserve contract*.

#### 17.15 Counterparts

This Agreement or a *reserve contract* may consist of a number of copies, each signed by one or more parties to this Agreement. If so, the signed copies make up one document and the date of this Agreement or a *reserve contract* will be the date on which the last counterpart was signed.

#### 17.16 Governing Law & Jurisdiction

This Agreement, each *reserve contract* and the transactions contemplated by them are governed by the laws in force in the jurisdiction referred to in the **Details**. Each party submits to the non-exclusive jurisdiction of the courts of that place.

#### 17.17 No partnership, agency or trust

Nothing contained or implied in this Agreement or a reserve contract:

- (a) constitutes or may be deemed to constitute a party the partner, agent or legal representative of any other party for any purpose whatsoever, or create or be deemed to create any partnership; or
- (b) creates or may be deemed to create any agency or trust.

## 17.18 Role of AEMO

- (a) Nothing in this Agreement will oblige *AEMO* to grant or exercise any administrative or regulatory discretion, or otherwise fetter, constrain or otherwise impair the due exercise of any administrative or regulatory discretion exercisable by *AEMO*.
- (b) Anything which *AEMO* does, fails to do or purports to do pursuant to its statutory rights, duties, powers and functions conferred by or under any law will not be deemed to be an act or omission of *AEMO* under this Agreement.

EXECUTED as an agreement

RERT Panel Agreement

# Schedule 1 – Medium-Notice Reserve – Scheduled Reserve (Generation Increase)

## 1 Definitions

#### In this Schedule:

"block" means the minimum amount of reserve that can be dispatched by AEMO.

"disablement" means reducing the output of the reserve equipment to the network as quickly as practicable until it is below its market capacity or is de-synchronised.

"disablement lead time" means the period required to disable the reserve equipment and is specified in **Item 4**.

"dispatch constraints" are detailed in the table in item 5.2.

"dispatch end time" means the time the dispatch of reserve specified in a dispatch instruction must cease.

"dispatch instruction" means an instruction from AEMO to the Reserve Provider to dispatch reserve or to disable the reserve equipment (as the case may be).

"dispatch start time" means the time by which the reserve specified in a dispatch instruction must be dispatched.

"enablement" means synchronising the reserve equipment until its loading level becomes equal to the minimum operating level, or preparing the reserve equipment to be dispatched above its market capacity.

"enablement instruction" means an instruction to enable the reserve equipment.

"enablement lead time" means the maximum period required from the time the Reserve Provider receives an enablement instruction until the reserve equipment is:

- (a) synchronised and its loading level becomes equal to the minimum operating level for slow start plant;
- (b) ready for synchronisation for fast start plant; or
- (c) ready to be dispatched above its market capacity,

#### and is specified in Item 4.

"fast start plant" means a scheduled generating unit that can synchronise and increase its loading level to the firm capacity within 30 minutes of being requested to do so.

"firm capacity" means the reserve equipment's loading level specified in Item 3.

"instruction" means any notification by AEMO to the Reserve Provider in respect of the provision of reserve in accordance with a reserve contract.

"market capacity" means the loading level specified in Item 3, which is:

- the subject of dispatch offers or is considered by AEMO to be likely to be submitted or otherwise available for dispatch; or
- (b) provided, or will be provided, or made available for provision under any other arrangement or agreement.

"minimum operating level" means the minimum loading level at which the reserve equipment can operate continuously and is specified in **Item 4**.

"NMI Notification Date" means the Condition Subsequent Fulfimenet Date specified in the Annexure to this Schedule by which the Reserve Provider must notify AEMO of all NMI's and datastream suffixes related to the provision of reserve.

"slow start plant" means any scheduled generating unit other than fast start plant.

"Vic AMI meter" means a smart meter installed in Victoria as part of the Victorian Government's Advanced Metering Infrastructure (AMI) Program.

"weekday" means a day that is not a Saturday or Sunday or observed as a public holiday in the region in which the reserve is located.

## 2 Tenders for the Provision of Reserve

## 2.1 Contact Persons for Tenders

Subject to clause 17.1(b), *Requests for Tender* will be given on behalf of *AEMO* and any communications concerning a *Request for Tender* and offers in response to a *Request for Tender*, must be submitted on behalf of the *Reserve Provider* by the persons nominated in the table below:

| AEMO                                |   |  |  |
|-------------------------------------|---|--|--|
| Contact Person at all times:        |   |  |  |
| Name/Title:                         | James Lindley, Group Manager Systems Capability |  |  |
|                                     | 07 3347 3906                                    |  |  |
| Telephone No:                       | james.lindley@aemo.com.au                       |  |  |
| Email:                              |   |  |  |
| R                                   | eserve Provider                                 |  |  |
| Contact Person at all times:        |   |  |  |
| Name/Title:                         |   |  |  |
| Telephone No:                       |   |  |  |
| Email:                              |   |  |  |
| Backup Contact Person at all times: |   |  |  |
| Name/Title:                         |   |  |  |
| Telephone No:                       |   |  |  |
| Email:                              |   |  |  |

#### 2.2 No obligation to make an offer

The Reserve Provider is not obliged to respond to a Request for Tender and offer the reserve to AEMO if the Request for Tender relates to a request for reserve during the following periods:

| Date | Time |
|------|------|
|      |      |

## 3 Description and quantity of reserve

## 3.1 Reserve description and quantity

The reserve comprises the provision of generation as described below:

| Name of Generating Unit | Firm Capacity<br>(MW) | Market<br>Capacity<br>(MW) | <b>Reserve</b><br>(MW)<br>(Firm Capacity –<br>Market Capacity) |
|-------------------------|-----------------------|----------------------------|--|
|                         |                       |                            |  |

Total reserve quantity

MW

#### 3.2 Notice of NMIs

On request from AEMO, the Reserve Provider must notify AEMO of all the NMIs which, as at the *commencement date* or at any time during the *term*, are related to equipment, plant or processes owned, contracted or controlled by the Reserve Provider including NMI's which are not related to the provision of *reserve*.

## 3.3 Adjustments to reserve quantity and availability charge

The quantity (MW) of *reserve* specified in the table in item 3.1 will be amended to the amount specified below (provided that the quantity of the *reserve* may not exceed the total *reserve* specified in this Schedule on the date this Agreement was signed) for the applicable event and there will be a corresponding amendment to the *availability charge* with both amendments taking effect from the applicable effective date:

| Event   | Amendment to<br>the quantity of<br>reserve                        | Amendment to<br>the availability<br>charge   | Effective date<br>of amendment  |
|---|---|--|---|
| Test of the reserve during the period of a reserve contract | The quantity of<br>reserve provided<br>in response to the<br>test | If the quantity of reserve provided in response to the test exceeds 80% of the [required] level, the amount of the availability charge specified in the relevant Confirmation is amended to a pro rata amount equivalent to the amendment to the | The date on<br>which the<br>reserve contract<br>commenced as<br>specified in the<br>relevant<br><i>Confirmation</i> |

|  |  | quantity of<br>reserve<br>Otherwise the<br>availability charge<br>is zero.   |   |
|--|--|--|---|
| If AEMO <i>instructs</i> the <i>Reserve</i><br><i>Provider</i> to provide <i>reserve</i><br>BEFORE a test is completed and<br>the <i>Reserve Provider</i> supplies<br>less than the amount <i>instructed</i> by<br><i>AEMO</i> | The quantity of reserve provided in response to the instruction          | If the quantity of<br>reserve provided<br>in response to the<br>instruction<br>exceeds 80% of<br>the quantity<br>required in the<br>instruction, the<br>amount of the<br>availability charge<br>specified in the<br>relevant<br><i>Confirmation</i> is<br>amended to a pro<br>rata amount<br>equivalent to the<br>amendment to the<br>quantity of<br>reserve<br>Otherwise, the<br>availability charge<br>is zero and the<br><i>Reserve Provider</i><br>must repay<br><i>AEMO</i> in<br>accordance with<br>items 6 and 9. | The date on<br>which the<br>reserve contract<br>commenced as<br>specified in the<br>relevant<br><i>Confirmation</i>   |
| If AEMO instructs the Reserve<br>Provider to provide reserve<br>AFTER a test is completed and<br>the Reserve Provider supplies<br>less than the amount instructed by<br>AEMO   | The quantity of<br>reserve provided<br>in response to the<br>instruction | If the quantity of<br>reserve provided<br>in response to the<br>instruction<br>exceeds 80% of<br>the quantity<br>required in the<br>instruction, the<br>amount of the<br>availability charge<br>applicable on the<br>day on which the<br>instruction was<br>issued is<br>amended to a pro<br>rata amount<br>equivalent to the<br>amendment to the  | The date on<br>which the test<br>was completed<br>or the date on<br>which the<br><i>reserve contract</i><br>commenced as<br>specified in the<br>relevant<br><i>Confirmation</i> ,<br>whichever is the<br>later. |

| quantity of<br>reserve   |
|--|
| Otherwise, the<br>availability charge<br>is zero and the<br>Reserve Provider<br>must repay<br>AEMO in<br>accordance with<br>items 6 and 9. |

For example, where the *reserve* specified in **item 3** of this Schedule at the time of a test or at the time an instruction is issued is 10 MW, but the quantity of *reserve* provided in response to the test or *instruction* is 8 MW:

- (a) the *reserve* amount specified in item 3 of this Schedule will be reduced to 8 MW from the effective date of amendment; and
- (b) where the availability charge is \$2,000 per calendar day, the availability charge will be reduced to \$1,600 per calendar day from the effective date of amendment.

## 4 Reserve Equipment

| Name of Generating Unit: <sup>1</sup> |                                     |  |
|---------------------------------------|-------------------------------------|--|
| Registration Status                   | [market/non-market]                 |  |
| Location                              |                                     |  |
| Connection Point                      |                                     |  |
| Minimum Operating Level               | []MW                                |  |
| Enablement Lead Time                  | [ ] hours                           |  |
| Disablement Lead Time                 | [ ] hours                           |  |
| Type of scheduled generating unit     | [fast start plant/slow start plant] |  |

## 5 Capabilities of Reserve Equipment

## 5.1 Minimum and Maximum Rates of Change of the Level of Generation

The minimum and maximum rates of change of the level of *generation* that can be specified in a *dispatch instruction* are as follows:

RERT Panel Agreement

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>1</sup> Copy table and use one for each Generating Unit involved.

| Name of Genera        | ting Unit <sup>1</sup>                   |                |                           |                        |
|-----------------------|--|----------------|---------------------------|------------------------|
| Power output<br>range | Minimum rate of change of powe<br>output |                |                           | change of power<br>put |
|                       | While operating<br>on AGC                | Manual Control | While operating<br>on AGC | Manual Control         |
| []MW                  | []MW/min                                 | []MW/min       | []MW/min                  | []MW/min               |
| []MW                  | []MW/min                                 | []MW/min       | []MW/min                  | []MW/min               |
| []MW                  | []MW/min                                 | []MW/min       | []MW/min                  | []MW/min               |

#### 5.2 Dispatch Constraints

The reserve equipment is subject to the following dispatch constraints:

| Name of Generating Unit <sup>2</sup>  |           |
|---|-----------|
| Minimum run-time, ie the minimum period the scheduled generating unit must generate.  | []hours   |
| For the avoidance of doubt, <i>AEMO</i> may issue<br>an <i>instruction</i> to <i>disable</i> the <i>reserve</i> while the<br><i>reserve</i> is within the minimum run-time so that<br>the <i>disablement lead time</i> and minimum run-<br>time are satisfied concurrently at the end of the<br>minimum run-time. |           |
| <b>Minimum off-time</b> , ie the minimum period<br>between the last time the <i>scheduled generating</i><br><i>unit</i> was <i>generating</i> and the time at which the<br><i>scheduled generating unit</i> can re-commence<br><i>generating</i> .  | [ ] hours |
| Maximum run time, ie the maximum period the scheduled generating unit can generate.   | []hours   |
| Other dispatch constraints  |           |

## 6 Contracted Levels of Performance

The *contracted levels of performance* comprise the provision of *generation* by the *reserve equipment* up to the total *reserve* that conforms to the following requirements:

#### 6.1 Minimum Technical Requirements

- (a) The *reserve* must be capable of being *dispatched* by *instructions* to a single point of contact with operational responsibility for the *reserve*;
- (b) The reserve must be capable of being dispatched as a block of not less than 5, MW, which may be made up of smaller components that are managed by the Reserve Provider;

(c) The reserve must be capable of remaining dispatched for at least 1 hour;

RERT Panel Agreement

1

Deleted: 10

33

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>2</sup> Copy table and use one for each Generating Unit involved.

- (d) Each generating unit comprising the reserve equipment must have a type 1, 2, 3 or 4 metering installation as required by Schedule 7.2 of the Rules or a Vic AMI meter to measure the electrical output or change in electrical consumption as a result of dispatch; and
- (e) Each generating unit comprising the reserve equipment must be capable of supplying electricity to the regional reference node in the region where the reserve is or may be required.

#### 6.2 Performance Criteria

The Reserve Provider must be capable of:

- (a) upon receiving from AEMO an enablement instruction, enabling the reserve equipment within the enablement lead time;
- (b) upon receiving from AEMO a dispatch instruction, generating at a rate of change of the level of generation as required by the dispatch instruction, but not greater than the relevant rate set out in Item 5.1, unless agreed otherwise between the parties; and
- (c) unless required to continue to generate through central dispatch, upon receiving a dispatch instruction from AEMO to disable, disabling the reserve equipment within the disablement lead time.

#### 6.3 *Reserve* taken to be not available

The reserve is taken to be not available for a [day/weekday]if:

- (a) the quantity of reserve available during any trading interval (in MW) on the [day/weekday] due to reasons other than a relevant dispatch constraint is less than the total quantity of reserve specified, or taken to be specified, in item 3.1 on that [day/weekday];
- (b) a dispatch instruction has been issued for a trading interval on the [day/weekday] and the reserve equipment has been unable to generate to more than 80% of the level requested by the dispatch instruction for that trading interval; or
- (c) the Reserve Provider does not respond to an ad hoc request from AEMO for advice on the availability of the reserve by the time and in the form and manner notified by AEMO.

#### 6.4 Availability notice and advice by the Reserve Provider

## (a) Availability notice

At all times during a *reserve contract*, the *Reserve Provider* must notify *AEMO* of the quantity of *reserve* (MW) *available*.

The Reserve Provider must notify AEMO of the quantity of reserve available by specifying the quantity of reserve available (MW) in the Web Portal. The quantity specified by the Reserve Provider must not exceed the [contracted quantity]

#### (b) Ad Hoc Availability Advice

AEMO may request advice on the *availability* of the *reserve* on an ad hoc basis. If requested by AEMO, the *Reserve Provider* must provide the requested information by the time and in the form and manner notified by AEMO. The information that may be requested includes the following:

- a statement of the maximum level of generation that can be achieved up to the *firm capacity* for each *trading interval* for the *period* requested (in MW);
- details of any maintenance proposed for the period requested that will affect the reserve;

- (iii) the cause of any reserve unavailability in the period requested;
- details of any known problems of the type referred to in paragraph (a)(iv). For each problem, the *Reserve Provider* must indicate to the best of its knowledge an assessment of the risk that the problem may escalate or improve;
- a description of any tests the Reserve Provider intends to conduct in the period requested and the proposed timing of each test and any reserve unavailability associated with each test; and
- such other information concerning the *availability* of the *reserve* as AEMO may reasonably request.

#### 6.5 Period in which reserve is taken to be not available

If the *reserve* is taken to be not available under item 6.3 and the *Reserve Provider* had not provided prior notice of unavailability under item 6.4, the *reserve* is taken to be not available for the period commencing half-way between:

- (a) the time at which the *dispatch instruction* was issued; and
- (b) the most recent to occur of:
  - (i) The last time the reserve was successfully tested or dispatched;
  - (ii) The commencement date set out in the Confirmation;
  - (iii) The conditions subsequent fulfilment date, and concluding when the Reserve Provider demonstrates to AEMO's reasonable satisfaction that the reserve is available.

## 7 Requests for Provision of Reserve

#### 7.1 What AEMO may Request

Subject to any advice from the *Reserve Provider* that the *reserve* is not *available*, at any time during a *reserve contract*, *AEMO* may request the provision of any level of *generation* between the *market capacity* and the *firm capacity*.

#### 7.2 Method of Requests

- (a) At any time during a reserve contract, instructions will be issued by AEMO's market systems or by telephone or such other method as notified by AEMO.
- (b) Any instructions issued by telephone will be recorded by AEMO in accordance with Rule 4.11.4.

#### 7.3 Contact Persons for Operational Purposes

Subject to clause 17.1(b), *instructions* will be given and received and communications concerning *instructions* must be made by the following persons on behalf of each party:

| AEMO                         |                                |  |
|------------------------------|--------------------------------|--|
| Contact Person at all times: |                                |  |
| Name/Title:                  | Control Room Operator on shift |  |
| Telephone No:                |                                |  |
| Email:                       |                                |  |
| Reserve Provider                    |  |
|-------------------------------------|--|
| Contact Person at all times:        |  |
| Name/Title:                         |  |
| Telephone No:                       |  |
| Email:                              |  |
| Backup Contact Person at all times: |  |
| Name/Title:                         |  |
| Telephone No:                       |  |
| Email:                              |  |

# 7.4 Enablement Instruction

Subject to any dispatch constraints, AEMO may issue an enablement instruction at any time during a reserve contract requiring the Reserve Provider to:

- (a) synchronise and increase the reserve equipment's output to the minimum operating level in the case of slow start plant; or
- (b) prepare the reserve equipment to dispatch above its market capacity; or
- (c) prepare the reserve equipment to be ready to synchronise and increase output to the firm capacity in the case of fast start plant.

AEMO may also request a time earlier than the time contemplated in **Item 4** by which the reserve equipment is to reach its *minimum operating level* or *market capacity*. The *Reserve Provider* must use reasonable endeavours to comply with the request.

The issue of an *enablement instruction* does not imply that a *dispatch instruction* will be issued.

# 7.5 Dispatch Instruction

Subject to any *dispatch constraints, AEMO* may issue a *dispatch instruction* to the *Reserve Provider* at any time during a *reserve contract* requesting the *Reserve Provider* to *dispatch,* vary or *disable* the *reserve.* A *dispatch instruction*:

- (a) must specify the *dispatch start time* and the *dispatch end time;*
- (b) must specify the reserve to be dispatched for each trading interval (in MWh) from the dispatch start time to the dispatch end time, which unless agreed otherwise between the parties, must not be more than the firm capacity;
- (c) must not require the reserve equipment to generate below the minimum operating level unless the dispatch instruction is an instruction to disable or as agreed otherwise between the parties; and
- (d) must not require the reserve equipment to change its level of generation at rates of change greater than those specified in Item 5.1, unless agreed otherwise between the parties.

The Reserve Provider must comply with a dispatch instruction that complies with these requirements.

#### 7.6 Terminating dispatch instruction

- (a) At any time prior to the dispatch start time (taking into account the enablement lead time) specified in an dispatch instruction AEMO may issue an instruction to the Reserve Provider terminating that dispatch instruction if AEMO acting reasonably, considers that the reserve to be provided pursuant to that dispatch instruction is not required.
- (b) Taking into account the *enablement lead time*, the *Reserve Provider* must comply with an *instruction* under (a).

# 7.7 AGC

Where available, *AEMO* may at any time request that the *reserve equipment* be switched to operate on *AGC* or under manual control. The *Reserve Provider* must comply with this request as soon as practicable.

# 8 Measurement and Verification

# 8.1 Measurement

Actual interval metering data (not estimated metering data or substituted metering data) will be used to determine the quantity of energy dispatched by the reserve equipment.

The Reserve Provider must provide to AEMO a list of NMI's and datastream suffixes used to provide reserve in response to a dispatch instruction within 2 business days after dispatch.

The NMI's and *datastreams* provided in the list by the *Reserve Provider* must only be *NMI*'s and *datastreams* that were notified to *AEMO* by the *Reserve Provider* prior to the *NMI* Notification Date.

Any relevant *metering installation* must be installed by a *Metering Provider*, and data collected by an *AEMO* accredited Metering Data Provider (category MDP 1-4 or, in respect of *Vic AMI meters*, such category accredited by *AEMO* entitled to collect data for *Vic AMI meters*).

The maximum level at which reserve is taken to have been *dispatched* is the level specified in a relevant *dispatch instruction*.

# 8.2 Verification

AEMO's market systems and energy management systems will be used to verify the quantity of reserve dispatched under a reserve contract.

If AEMO requests further information relating to the measurement and determination of the *dispatched reserve*, the *Reserve Provider* must provide that information to AEMO within 2 *business days* of AEMO's request.

The Reserve Provider will not be entitled to be paid the usage charge in relation to reserve provided by a NMI that is also included as a NMI in a list by another reserve provider. AEMO will notify the Reserve Provider of any NMI included in a list provided by the Reserve Provider which is included in a list by another reserve provider.

The Reserve Provider will only be entitled to be paid a usage charge in relation to reserve provided by NMIs that were notified to AEMO by the Reserve Provider prior to the NMI Notification Date.

# 9 Charges

# 9.1 Billing Period (a) For each

- For each *billing period* during a *reserve contract*, the *Reserve Provider* will be entitled to charge *AEMO*:
  - subject to paragraphs (b) to (c), an availability charge, as set out in a relevant Confirmation for each [day/weekday] that the reserve is available in that billing period; and
  - (ii) where reserve has been dispatched during a trading interval in accordance with a reserve contract during the billing period, a usage charge, which is equal to the product of the price set out in a relevant Confirmation and the quantity (in MWh) of the reserve dispatched by the reserve equipment as measured at its connection point during each trading interval as a result of a dispatch instruction under that reserve contract.
- (b) The amount of the availability charge payable by AEMO will be amended to the amount specified for the applicable event with effect from the applicable effective date as specified in the table in item 3.3 and paragraph, (c) below.
- (c) The availability charge is not payable by AEMO to the Reserve Provider in respect of a [day/weekday] in a billing period during which the relevant reserve is not available including, for the avoidance of doubt, any [day/weekday] on which the reserve is taken to be not available under Items 6.3, 6.4 or 6.5). If the reserve is taken to be not available for a period under item 6.5, the Reserve Provider must repay AEMO any availability charge previously paid in respect of that period.

#### 9.2 Early Termination

If the reserve specified in that reserve contract is terminated by AEMO in accordance with **clause 12.3(a)** before the end of a reserve contract, the Reserve Provider is entitled to charge AEMO an early termination charge, as set out in a relevant Confirmation.

# **10** Security Payment

#### 10.1 Definitions

In this item 10:

Bank Guarantee means a guanrantee having the following attributes:

- (a) it is issued by:
  - one of the following banks provided that the relevant bank has a Credit Rating that is at least equal to the Reference Credit Rating:
    - (A) Australia and New Zealand Banking Group Limited;
    - (B) Commonwealth Bank of Australia;
    - (C) National Australia Bank; or
    - (D) Westpac Banking Group Limited; or
  - (ii) any other bank that:

RERT Panel Agreement

# Deleted: s Deleted: and (d)

- (A) is incorporated in Australia, Lawfully carrying on banking business in Australia and authorised by the Australian Prudential Regulation Authority under section 9 of the Banking Act 1959 to carry on that business; and
- (B) has a Credit Rating that is at least equal to the Reference Credit Rating;

and is approved by AEMO;

- (b) it provides for presentation and payment at a branch of the issuing bank in the City of Melbourne;
- (c) it is governed by the Law of New South Wales;
- (d) it provides an irrevocable and unconditional commitment on the part of the bank to pay without further enquiry the amount demanded by AEMO up to the face value of the Bank Guarantee or, if a payment has previously been demanded and paid under the Bank Guarantee, that face value less the total payments previously made;
- (e) it is valid for the term of the reserve contract;
- (f) it is in the form set out in the Attachment or as otherwise prescribed by AEMO for the purposes of the prudential requirements under the Rules (or, if there is no such form at any time, the form prescribed by AEMO for this purpose (acting reasonably)); and
- (g) it is executed by the issuing bank in accordance with section 127(1) of the Corporations Act, by a person with a current power of attorney from the issuing bank, or in another way acceptable to AEMO. If it is executed in another way, AEMO may require that the validity of the execution be confirmed in a way reasonably acceptable to AEMO.

**Credit Rating** means the short term rating in respect of an entity assigned by the Ratings Agency.

Minimum Amount means [an amount equivalent to the initial 4 weeks of availability charges]

**Ratings Agency** means Standard & Poor's Financial Services LLC or one of its local subsidiaries operating as Standard & Poor's.

**Reference Credit Rating** means a short term Credit Rating from the Ratings Agency of at least 'A-1'.

### 10.2 **Provision of Bank Guarantees**

At all times during the term of the *reserve contract*, the *Reserve Provider* must ensure that *AEMO* is the recipient and beneficiary of one or more Bank Guarantees the aggregate face value of which must, at all times, be equal to or exceed the Minimum Amount.

#### 10.3 Calling on a Guarantee

- (a) On or after a failure by the Reserve Provider to repay AEMO under item 9.1(d), AEMO may call on the Bank Guarantee for a sum less than or equal to the amount the Reserve Provider must repay AEMO.
- (b) AEMO is not required to give the Reserve Provider notice before it exercises its rights under this item 10 and the [dispute resolution provisions] do not apply to the exercise by AEMO of its rights under those clauses but AEMO must promptly give the Reserve Provider notice after it has exercised its rights under this item 10.

- (c) If AEMO calls on a Bank Guarantee and is paid the amount of the call, the Reserve Provider is taken to have paid a sum toward the repayment equal to the amount received by AEMO under the call.
- (d) If AEMO calls on an Bank Guarantee when it is not entitled to do so, it must, on demand, reimburse the Reserve Provider for all losses and costs incurred by the Reserve Provider (including any increase to the Reserve Provider's cost of funds) directly caused by that wrongful call.

# 10.4 No Merger of Rights

- Except as provided by item 10.3(c), an exercise by AEMO of its rights under item 10 does not:
  - (i) relieve the *Reserve Provider* of any of its obligations under the *reserve* contract; or
  - (ii) merge, extinguish, postpone or lessen any right AEMO may have against the Reserve Provider under the reserve contract.
- (b) An exercise by AEMO of its rights to call on a Bank Guarantee under item 10 does not extinguish the Bank Guarantee and does not prevent a later exercise by AEMO of its rights to make a further call on the Bank Guarantee.

#### 10.5 Return of Bank Guarantee

- (a) AEMO must return each Bank Guarantee to the issuing bank or, if requested by the Reserve Provider, to the Reserve Provider, within 5 Business Days of whichever of the following events occurs first:
  - the date on which the Reserve Provider has discharged all payment obligations to AEMO under the reserve contract; and
  - (ii) the date on which *AEMO* receives in cleared funds the total amount payable under the Bank Guarantee.
- (b) Within 10 Business Days of the date on which the *Reserve Provider* has discharged all payment obligations to *AEMO* under the *reserve contract*, *AEMO* must provide the *Reserve Provider* with a notice confirming that all of the *Reserve Provider's* payments under the *reserve contract* have been met.

# Annexure to Schedule 1 - Conditions Subsequent

Each condition subsequent applying to the reserve described in Item 3 and condition subsequent fulfilment date is listed in the table below:

| Condi | tion  | Condition<br>Subsequent<br>Fulfilment Date |
|-------|---|--|
| 1     | The Reserve Provider must complete a test of the <i>enablement</i> , <i>dispatch</i> and <i>disablement</i> of the <i>reserve equipment</i> under instruction from <i>AEMO</i> to <i>AEMO</i> 's reasonable satisfaction.                   |  |
|       | This test requires the <i>scheduled generating unit</i> to perform the following actions in sequence (failure to perform these actions in sequence will constitute a failure to complete this test satisfactorily):                         |  |
|       | • enable the reserve equipment within the enablement lead time;   |  |
|       | <ul> <li>generate at a level above the greater of the minimum operating<br/>level and the market capacity, and in accordance with dispatch<br/>instructions issued by AEMO; and</li> </ul>  |  |
|       | • disable under instructions from AEMO within the disablement lead time.  |  |
|       | During the test:  |  |
|       | <ul> <li>All automatic control systems, for example, the excitation control<br/>system and governor system, must be operated in their automatic<br/>regulating mode;</li> </ul>   |  |
|       | • The reserve equipment must be operated in a constant and stable manner; and   |  |
|       | • If AGC is installed, the scheduled generating unit must be operated under AGC control.  |  |
|       | Trend display printouts of the performance of the <i>reserve equipment</i> must be provided to <i>AEMO</i> as evidence of completion of this test.  |  |
| 2     | The Reserve Provider must notify AEMO of all NMI's and datastream suffixes related to the provision of reserve.   |  |
| 3     | Finalisation of jurisidictional consultation under National Electricity<br>Rules clause 3.20.3(c) and agreement of cost-sharing arrangments<br>under National Electricity Rules clause 3.20.3(f) to the reasonable<br>satisfaction of AEMO. |  |
| 4.    | [Provision of the Bank Guarantee to AEMO]   |  |

# ATTACHMENT TO SCHEDULE 1 – FORM OF BANK GUARANTEE

# [FINANCIAL INSTITUTION LETTERHEAD]

TO: Australian Energy Market Operator Limited ABN 94 072 010 327 Level 22, 530 Collins Street MELBOURNE VIC 3000

# Attention: Chief Operating Officer

Dear Sir

# Guarantee

# **Defined Terms**

Unless otherwise defined, the meaning of all capitalised terms is specified in table below:

| RESERVE<br>PROVIDER:      | Name:                           |          |
|---------------------------|---------------------------------|----------|
|                           | ABN:                            |          |
|                           | Address:                        |          |
|                           | Fax No:                         |          |
| Maximum Period:           | 1                               | 24 hours |
| Financial<br>Institution: | Name:                           |          |
|                           | ABN:                            |          |
|                           | Address:                        |          |
|                           | Fax No:                         |          |
|                           | Contact Person:                 |          |
|                           | Contact Person<br>Telephone No: |          |
| Maximum Amount:           | 1                               | AUD      |
| Guarantee No:             |                                 |          |
| Effective Date:           |                                 |          |
| Expiry Date:              |                                 |          |

#### Introduction

This is a Guarantee for the benefit of the Australian Energy Market Operator Limited (**AEMO**) provided in accordance with a reserve contract entered into between AEMO and the Reserve Provider on or about [insert date] (**Reserve Contract**).

At the request of the Reserve Provider and in consideration of AEMO's:

- (a) acceptance of this Guarantee for the purposes of the Reserve Contract at our request; or
- (b) payment or agreement to pay us the sum of \$1; or
- (c) extending other valuable consideration to Reserve Provider at our request,

the Financial Institution unconditionally and irrevocably undertakes to pay to AEMO on demand from time to time any and all amounts (in AUD) to an aggregate amount not exceeding the Maximum Amount.

# Demand

A demand from AEMO under this Guarantee must:

- be in writing and sent, presented or faxed to the Financial Institution at the address and fax number specified in the Details;
- 2 state it is sent under the Guarantee No. specified in the Details;
- 3 specify the amount demanded by AEMO;
- 4 specify the time at which payment is to be made (such time to be not less than the Maximum Period after the demand is received by the Financial Institution); and
- 5 be signed by, or purportedly signed by, the Chief Financial Officer or the Group Manager Commercial Services of AEMO or any person acting in the place of or performing the duties of either of those officers.

Any telephone communications to the Financial Institution should be directed to the Contact Person using the Contact Person Telephone No.

The Financial Institution must pay the amount specified in a demand in cleared funds to the account specified in the demand at or before the time specified for payment, however, if:

- in the case where the demand is sent, it is received by the Financial Institution; or
- (B) in the case where the demand is presented or faxed, it is received by the Financial Institution,

(as the case may be) on a day that is not a Business Day or after 3.00 pm in the place where the relevant office of the Financial Institution is situated on a Business Day, the Financial Institution will be taken to have received the demand at 9.00 am in the place where the relevant office of the Financial Institution is situated on the next Business Day. For this purpose, a "Business Day" is a day on which the Financial Institution is open for business in the city in which the Financial Institution's address set out in the Details is located.

If a demand under this Guarantee is faxed to the Financial Institution, AEMO must provide to the Financial Institution the original of the fax as soon as practicable after the fax is sent. Notwithstanding this requirement, the Financial Institution must pay the amount specified in the faxed demand on the basis of the faxed demand.

#### Other matters

The Financial Institution must make the payment demanded without reference to the Reserve Provider and notwithstanding any contrary notice or direction from the Reserve Provider.

This Guarantee is a primary obligation and is not reduced, impaired, discharged or otherwise affected by anything that might otherwise affect it, or would discharge a surety, at law or in equity including, but not limited to, any extension or variation to the Reserve Contract or time or other indulgence or forbearance on the part of AEMO on the one hand or the Reserve Provider on the other hand to each other made or agreed without the Financial Institution's knowledge or consent.

The Financial Institution irrevocably waives to the fullest extent it is permitted to do so by law any right to claim sovereign immunity for itself and its assets (including from jurisdiction, enforcement or execution) to which it might otherwise be entitled in any action based on this Guarantee that may be instituted in a competent court.

# This Guarantee:

- (a) must not be assigned without the Financial Institution's written consent; and
- (b) is governed by and construed in accordance with the laws of Victoria.

# Effective Date

This Guarantee will take effect on and from the Effective Date.

#### Termination

A demand may be made under this Guarantee at any time until the first to occur of:

- the Financial Institution's receiving notice in writing signed by the Chief Financial Officer or Group Manager Commercial Services of AEMO or any person acting in the place of or performing the duties of any of those officers that the Guarantee is no longer required;
- (ii) payment to AEMO by the Financial Institution of the whole of the Maximum Amount;
- (iii) replacement of this Guarantee by another guarantee in a form satisfactory to AEMO for an amount agreed to by the Reserve Provider and AEMO; and
- (iv) 5.00 pm, in the place where the relevant office of the Financial Institution is located, on the Expiry Date (unless prior to that date AEMO notifies the Financial Institution in writing that an application has been made for the winding up of the Reserve Provider, in which case this Guarantee will continue until the first to occur of the events listed in paragraphs (i), (ii) and (iii)).

The Financial Institution may at any time, without being required to do so, pay to AEMO the Maximum Amount less any amounts the Financial Institution may have already paid under this Guarantee (or such lesser sum as the Chief Financial Officer or Group Manager Commercial Services of AEMO may agree in writing) and thereupon its liability under this Guarantee immediately ceases.

Once demands may no longer be made under this Guarantee for any of the reasons specified above, AEMO must return the Guarantee to the Financial Institution.

Executed as a deed poll on [insert date]

SIGNED by [insert name of attorney] as attorney for [insert name of Financial Institution] under power of attorney dated [insert date of power of attorney] in the presence of:

))))

)

))))

Signature of witness

Name of witness (block letters)

Address of witness

Occupation of witness

By executing this agreement the attorney states that the attorney has received no notice of revocation of the power of attorney

# Schedule 2 – Medium-Notice Reserve – Scheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)

# 1 Definitions

#### In this Schedule:

"block" means the minimum amount of reserve that can be dispatched by AEMO.

"consumer" means a person listed as such in Item 3.

"*disablement*" means the cessation of the provision of *reserve* required by a *dispatch instruction* and resuming the taking of electricity supply.

"disablement lead time" means the maximum period required for the reserve to be disabled and is specified in **item 4**.

"dispatch constraints" are detailed in the table in item 4.

"dispatch end time" means the time the dispatch of reserve specified in a dispatch instruction must cease.

"dispatch instruction" means an instruction from AEMO to the Reserve Provider to dispatch or to disable the reserve (as the case may be).

"dispatch start time" means the time by which the reserve specified in a dispatch instruction must be dispatched.

"enablement" means preparing reserve for dispatch.

"enablement instruction" means an instruction from AEMO to the Reserve Provider to enable the reserve.

*"enablement lead time"* means the maximum period required by the *Reserve Provider* to *enable* the *reserve* in response to a *enablement instruction* and is specified in **Item 4**.

"firm capacity" means the loading level specified in Item 3.

"instruction" means any notification by AEMO to the Reserve Provider in respect of the provision of reserve in accordance with a reserve contract.

"*load reduction*" is the reduction (in MW) in the level at which electricity is taken from the *network* at the *connection points* specified in **Item 3**.

"market capacity" means the loading level specified in Item 3, which is:

- (a) the subject of *dispatch bids* or is considered by *AEMO* to be likely to be submitted or otherwise available for *central dispatch*; or
- (b) provided, or will be provided, or made available for provision under any other arrangement or agreement, including any demand side management arrangement or agreement.

"*NMI Notification Date*" means the *Condition Subsequent Fulfimenet Date* specified in the Annexure to this Schedule by which the *Reserve Provider* must notify *AEMO* of all *NMI*'s and *datastream suffixes* related to the provision of *reserve*.

"standby generating unit" means a generating unit that is not connected to the network and will generate in order for the Reserve Provider to provide the reserve.

"Vic AMI meter" means a smart meter installed in Victoria as part of the Victorian Government's Advanced Metering Infrastructure (AMI) Program.

"weekday" means a day that is not a Saturday or Sunday or observed as a public holiday in the region in which the reserve is located.

# 2 Tenders for the Provision of Reserve

# 2.1 Contact Persons for Tenders

Subject to clause 17.1(b), *Requests for Tender* will be given on behalf of *AEMO* and any communications concerning a *Request for Tender* and offers in response to a *Request for Tender*, must be submitted on behalf of the *Reserve Provider* by the persons nominated in the table below:

| AEMO                                |   |  |
|-------------------------------------|---|--|
| Contact Person at all times:        |   |  |
| Name/Title:                         | James Lindley, Group Manager Systems Capability |  |
| Tolenhama Mar                       | 07 3347 3906                                    |  |
| Telephone No:                       | james.lindley@aemo.com.au                       |  |
| Email:                              |   |  |
| R                                   | eserve Provider                                 |  |
| Contact Person at all times:        |   |  |
| Name/Title:                         |   |  |
| Telephone No:                       |   |  |
| Email:                              |   |  |
| Backup Contact Person at all times: |   |  |
| Name/Title:                         |   |  |
| Telephone No:                       |   |  |
| Email:                              |   |  |

# 2.2 No obligation to make an offer

The Reserve Provider is not obliged to respond to a Request for Tender and offer the reserve to AEMO if the Request for Tender relates to a request for reserve during the following periods:

| Date | Time |
|------|------|
|      |      |
|      |      |

# 3 Description and quantity of Reserve

# 3.1 Reserve description and quantity

The *reserve* is comprised of *load reduction* at the locations and in the amounts detailed in the following table:

| Location of reserve |    |
|---------------------|----|
| Firm capacity       | MW |
| Market capacity     | MW |

#### Total Reserve

MW

# 3.2 Notice of NMIs

On request from AEMO, the Reserve Provider must notify AEMO of all the NMIs which, as at the *commencement date* or at any time during the *term*, are related to equipment, plant or processes owned, contracted or controlled by the Reserve Provider including NMI's which are not related to the provision of *reserve*.

## 3.3 Adjustments of reserve and availability charge

The quantity (MW) of reserve specified in the table in item 3.1 will be amended to the amount specified below (provided that the quantity of the reserve may not exceed the total reserve specified in this Schedule on the date this Agreement was signed) for the applicable event and there will be a corresponding amendment to the *availability charge* with both amendments taking effect from the applicable effective date

| Event  | Amendment to<br>the quantity of<br>reserve                        | Amendment to the availability charge   | Effective date of amendment   |
|--|---|--|---|
| Test of the reserve during the period of a reserve contract  | The quantity of<br>reserve provided<br>in response to<br>the test | If the quantity of<br>reserve<br>provided in<br>response to the<br>test exceeds<br>80% of the<br>[required] level,<br>the amount of<br>the availability<br>charge specified<br>in the relevant<br><i>Confirmation</i> is<br>amended to a<br>pro rata amount<br>equivalent to the<br>amendment to<br>the quantity of<br>reserve<br>Otherwise the<br>availability<br>charge is zero. | The date on<br>which the<br>reserve contract<br>commenced as<br>specified in the<br>relevant<br><i>Confirmation</i> |
| If AEMO instructs the Reserve<br>Provider to provide reserve | The quantity of<br>reserve provided                               | If the quantity of reserve   | The date on which the   |
| BEFORE a test is completed and                               |   | provided in  | reserve contract  |

| the Reserve Provider supplies less<br>than the amount <i>instructed</i> by<br><i>AEMO</i>   | in response to<br>the instruction                                      | response to the<br>instruction<br>exceeds 80% of<br>the quantity<br>required in the<br>instruction, the<br>amount of the<br>availability<br>charge specified<br>in the relevant<br><i>Confirmation</i> is<br>amended to a<br>pro rata amount<br>equivalent to the<br>amendment to<br>the quantity of<br><i>reserve</i><br>Otherwise, the<br>availability<br>charge is zero<br>and the Reserve<br><i>Provider</i> must<br>repay <i>AEMO</i> in<br>accordance with<br>items 6 and 9.  | commenced as<br>specified in the<br>relevant<br><i>Confirmation</i>   |
|---|--|---|---|
| If AEMO instructs the Reserve<br>Provider to provide reserve AFTER<br>a test is completed and the Reserve<br>Provider supplies less than the<br>amount instructed by AEMO | The quantity of reserve provided in response to the <i>instruction</i> | If the quantity of<br>reserve<br>provided in<br>response to the<br><i>instruction</i><br>exceeds 80% of<br>the quantity<br>required in the<br><i>instruction</i> , the<br>amount of the<br><i>availability</i><br><i>charge</i><br>applicable on<br>the day on<br>which the<br><i>instruction</i> was<br>issued is<br>amended to a<br>pro rata amount<br>equivalent to the<br>amendment to<br>the quantity of<br><i>reserve</i><br>Otherwise, the<br><i>availability</i><br><i>charge is zero</i><br>and the <i>Reserve</i><br><i>Provider</i> must | The date on<br>which the test<br>was completed<br>or the date on<br>which the<br><i>reserve contract</i><br>commenced as<br>specified in the<br>relevant<br><i>Confirmation</i> ,<br>whichever is the<br>later. |

| repay <i>AEMO</i> in |
|----------------------|
| accordance with      |
| items 6 and 9.       |
|                      |

For example, where the *reserve* specified in **item 3** of this Schedule at the time of a test or at the time an instruction is issued is 10 MW, but the quantity of *reserve* provided in response to the test or *instruction* is 8 MW:

- the reserve amount specified in item 3 of this Schedule will be reduced to 8 MW from the effective date of amendment; and
- (b) where the availability charge is \$2,000 per calendar day, the availability charge will be reduced to \$1,600 per calendar day from the effective date of amendment.

# 4 Characteristics of Reserve

| Enablement lead time  | Hours |
|---|-------|
| Disablement lead time   | Hours |
| Maximum continuous operation ie the maximum time the reserve can be dispatched continuously.  | Hours |
| Minimum continuous operation ie the minimum time the reserve can be <i>dispatched</i> continuously.   | Hours |
| For the avoidance of doubt, <i>AEMO</i> may issue an <i>instruction</i> to <i>disable</i> the <i>reserve</i> while the <i>reserve</i> is within the minimum continuous operation so that the <i>disablement lead time</i> and minimum continuous operation are satisfied concurrently at the end of the minimum continuous operation. |       |
| Minimum time between dispatches   | Hours |
| Hours of the day the reserve is available for dispatch  |       |
| Days of the week the reserve is available for dispatch  |       |
| Maximum number of consecutive days the <i>reserve</i> can be <i>dispatched</i> in a week  |       |
| Maximum number of days per week of dispatch   |       |
| Other dispatch constraints  |       |

# 5 Not used

# 6 Contracted Levels of Performance

The *contracted levels of performance comprise* the provision of *load reduction* up to the total *reserve* that conforms to the following requirements:

# 6.1 Minimum Technical Requirements

- (a) The reserve must be capable of being dispatched by instructions to a single point of contact with operational responsibility for the reserve;
- (b) The reserve must be capable of being dispatched as a block of not less than 5. MW, which may be made up of smaller components that are managed by the Reserve Provider;
- (c) The reserve must capable of remaining dispatched for at least 1 hour; and

Deleted: 10

(d) Each connection point through which the reserve is being provided must have a type 1, 2, 3 or 4 metering installation as required by Schedule 7.2 of the Rules or a Vic AMI meter to measure the change in electrical consumption as a result of dispatch.

#### 6.2 Performance Criteria

The Reserve Provider must be capable of:

- upon receiving an enablement instruction, enabling the reserve within the enablement lead time;
- (b) upon receiving from AEMO a dispatch instruction, dispatching the reserve as required by the dispatch instruction; and
- (c) upon receiving a dispatch instruction from AEMO to disable the reserve, disabling the reserve within the disablement lead time.

No part of the *reserve* shall be *dispatched* prior to receipt of a relevant *dispatch instruction* without *AEMO*'s prior consent.

*Dispatch* of the *reserve* must not lead to any consequent increase in the rate at which electricity is taken from the *network* by any other equipment or process unless this effect has been deducted from the *reserve*.

# 6.3 *Reserve* taken to be not available

#### The reserve is taken to be not available for a [day/weekday] if:

- (d) the quantity of reserve available during any trading interval (in MW) on the [day/weekday] due to reasons other than a relevant dispatch constraint is less than the total quantity of reserve specified, or taken to be specified, in item 3.1 on that [day/weekday];
- (e) a dispatch instruction has been issued for a trading interval on the [day/weekday] and the reserve equipment has been unable to generate to more than 80% of the level requested by the dispatch instruction for that trading interval; or
- (f) the Reserve Provider does not respond to an ad hoc request from AEMO for advice on the availability of the reserve by the time and in the form and manner notified by AEMO.

#### 6.4 Availability notification by the Reserve Provider

#### (a) Availability notice

At all times during a reserve contract, the Reserve Provider must notify AEMO of the quantity of reserve (MW) available.

The Reserve Provider must notify AEMO of the quantity of reserve available by specifying the quantity of reserve available (MW) in the Web Portal. The quantity specified by the Reserve Provider must not exceed the [contracted quantity]

#### (b) Ad Hoc Availability Advice

AEMO may request advice on the *availability* of the *reserve* on an ad hoc basis. If requested by AEMO, the *Reserve Provider* must provide the requested information by the time and in the form and manner notified by AEMO. The information that may be requested includes the following:

- for each trading interval falling within the period requested by AEMO, the availability of reserve (in MWh);
- (ii) the cause of any *reserve* unavailability in the period requested; and
- such other information concerning the *availability* of the *reserve* as AEMO may reasonably request.

Deleted: at least

#### 6.5 Period in which reserve is taken to be not available

If the *reserve* is taken to be not available under item 6.3 and the *Reserve Provider* had not provided prior notice of unavailability under item 6.4, the *reserve* is taken to be not available for the period commencing half-way between:

- (a) the time at which the *dispatch instruction* was issued; and
- (b) the most recent to occur of:
  - (i) The last time the reserve was successfully tested or dispatched;
  - (ii) The commencement date set out in the Confirmation;
  - (iii) The conditions subsequent fulfilment date, and concluding when the Reserve Provider demonstrates to AEMO's reasonable satisfaction that the reserve is available.

# 7 Requests for Provision of Reserve

# 7.1 What AEMO may Request

Subject to any advice from the *Reserve Provider* that the *reserve* is not *available*, at any time during a *reserve contract*, *AEMO* may request any *load reduction* between the *market capacity* and *firm capacity*.

# 7.2 Method of Requests

- (a) At any time during a reserve contract, instructions will be issued by AEMO's market systems or by telephone or such other method as notified by AEMO.
- (b) Any instructions issued by telephone will be recorded by AEMO in accordance with Rule 4.11.4.

# 7.3 Contact Persons for Operational Purposes

Subject to clause 17.1(b), *instructions* will be given and received and communications concerning *instructions* must be made by the following persons on behalf of each party:

| AEMO                                |                                |
|-------------------------------------|--------------------------------|
| Contact Person at all times:        |                                |
| Name/Title:                         | Control Room Operator on shift |
| Telephone No:                       |                                |
| Email:                              |                                |
| Reserv                              | ve Provider                    |
| Contact Person at all times:        |                                |
| Name/Title:                         |                                |
| Telephone No:                       |                                |
| Email:                              |                                |
| Backup Contact Person at all times: |                                |
| Name/Title:                         |                                |

| Telephone No: |  |
|---------------|--|
| Email:        |  |

#### 7.4 Enablement Instruction

Subject to any *dispatch constraints, AEMO* may issue an *enablement instruction* at any time during a *reserve contract* requiring the *Reserve Provider* to prepare *reserve* for *dispatch*. An *enablement instruction* must specify:

- (a) the proposed dispatch start time and the proposed dispatch end time; and
- (b) the amount of reserve (in MWh) the Reserve Provider must prepare for dispatch for each trading interval, which unless agreed otherwise between the parties, must not be greater than the firm capacity.

For a *load reduction* with an *enablement lead time* of zero, an *enablement instruction* will not be required and the *load reduction* shall be taken to be constantly in a state of readiness to act on a *dispatch instruction* issued by *AEMO*.

The issue of an *enablement instruction* does not imply that a *dispatch instruction* will be issued.

#### 7.5 Dispatch Instruction

Subject to any dispatch constraints, AEMO may issue a dispatch instruction to the Reserve Provider at any time during a reserve contract requesting the Reserve Provider to dispatch, vary or disable the reserve. A dispatch instruction must specify:

- (a) the dispatch start time and the dispatch end time; and
- (b) the amount of reserve the Reserve Provider must dispatch for each trading interval (in MWh) from the dispatch start time to the dispatch end time, which unless otherwise agreed between the parties, must not be more than the firm capacity.

The Reserve Provider must comply with a dispatch instruction that complies with these requirements.

#### 7.6 Terminating *dispatch instruction*

- (a) At any time prior to the dispatch start time (taking into account the enablement lead time) specified in an dispatch instruction AEMO may issue an instruction to the Reserve Provider terminating that dispatch instruction if AEMO acting reasonably, considers that the reserve to be provided pursuant to that dispatch instruction is not required.
- (b) Taking into account the *enablement lead time*, the *Reserve Provider* must comply with an *instruction* under (a).

# 8 Measurement and Verification of Reserve

#### 8.1 Measurement

Actual interval metering data (not estimated metering data or substituted metering data) will be used to determine the quantity of energy dispatched by the reserve equipment.

The Reserve Provider must provide to AEMO a list of NMI's and datastream suffixes used to provide reserve under a reserve contract within 2 business days after activation.

The NMI's and *datastreams* provided in the list by the *Reserve Provider* must only be *NMI*'s and *datastreams* that were notified to *AEMO* by the *Reserve Provider* prior to the *NMI Notification Date.* 

The NMI's and datastream suffixes provided by the Reserve Provider to AEMO must:

- be NMI's and datastream suffixes in the Market Settlement and Transfer Solutions (MSATS) system; and
- have actual interval metering data (not estimated metering data or substituted metering data) for all trading intervals for at least 100 calendar days prior to day/weekday on which reserve was activated and for the period of activation.

The *metering installation* must be installed by a *Metering Provider*, and data collected by an *AEMO* accredited Metering Data Provider (category MDP 1-4 or, in respect of *Vic AMI meters*, such category accredited by *AEMO* entitled to collect data for *Vic AMI* meters).

The maximum level at which reserve is taken to have been *dispatched* is the level specified in a relevant *dispatch instruction*.

# 8.2 Verification

AEMO's market systems and energy management systems will be used to verify the quantity of reserve dispatched in accordance with a reserve contract.

The Reserve Provider will not be paid the usage charge in relation to reserve provided by a NMI that is also included as a NMI in a list by another reserve provider. AEMO will notify the Reserve Provider of any NMI included in a list provided by the Reserve Provider which is included in a list by another reserve provider.

The Reserve Provider will only be entitled to be paid a usage charge in relation to reserve provided by NMIs that were notified to AEMO by the Reserve Provider prior to the NMI Notification Date.

If AEMO requests further information relating to the measurement and determination of the dispatched reserve, the Reserve Provider must provide that information to AEMO within 2 business days of AEMO's request.

#### 8.3 Calculation

The calculation of the quantity of *reserve activated* under this Agreement will be in accordance with the following:

The aggregated electricity demand of all *NMI*'s and *datastreams* in the list provided by the *Reserve Provider* to *AEMO* after *activation* will be used to calculate the baseline and the amount of *reserve activated*. Baselines and *reserve activated* will not be calculated for individual *NMIs* and *datastreams*.

#### Unadjusted baseline calculation

$$b_t = \frac{1}{S} \sum_{i=1,2,\dots,S} c_{ti}$$

Where:

b = unadjusted baseline MWh for a given time interval (t)

i = one of S selected days

S = the set of selected days in the 100 calendar days immediately preceding the [day/weekday] on which *reserve* was *activated* and for which the calculation is being made (the **45 day period**). The days in the 45 day period selected for the set will be based on *weekdays* on which *reserve* was not *activated* (the **Non-Activated Days**)

and [days/weekdays] on which reserve was activated (the Activated Days) and determined as follows:

Step 1 - This set of selected days will normally comprise the 10 Non-Activated Days immediately preceding the [day/weekday] on which *reserve* was *activated* and for which the calculation is being made.

Step 2 - If, in the 45 day period, there are less than 10 Non-Activated Days but 5 or more Non-Activated Days, then S comprises those Non-Activated Days.

Step 3 - If, in the 45 day period, there are less than 5 Non-Activated Days, then S comprises the Non-Activated Days plus one or more of the Activated Days in the 45 day period will added to the number of Non-Activated Days so that the total number of days in the set equals 5. The Activated Days added to the Non-Activated Days will be determined based on the level of demand during the *trading intervals* during the period of *activation* on the Activated Days (with the Activated Day with the highest demand during any *trading interval* during the period of *activation* on that Activated Days are ranked he same based on the highest demand during any *trading interval* during the same based on the highest demand during any *trading interval* during the period of *activation* of the set equals 5). If 2 or more Activated Days are ranked the same based on the highest demand during any *trading interval* during the period of *activation*, the Activated Day closest in time to the [day/weekday] on which *reserve* was *activated* and for which the calculation is being made will be ranked higher.

#### t = trading interval.

c = MWh electricity demand for a given *trading interval* (t) occurring on one of the selected days i.

#### **Relative Root Mean Squared Error (RRMSE)**

AEMO may measure the accuracy of the unadjusted baseline by determining the unadjusted baseline's relative root mean squared error (RRMSE) by comparing the Reserve Provider's unadjusted baseline against the [100] days not being Activated Days immediately preceding the [day/weekday] on which *reserve* was activated and for which the calculation is being made and if they vary from each other by a value greater than or equal to [20%], AEMO may adjust the variables which are used to determine the unadjusted baseline to ones which AEMO determines, acting reasonably, more accurately reflects the Reserve Provider's typical demand.

The RRMSE is calculated as follows:

$$RRMSE = \frac{\sqrt{\frac{\sum\limits_{n \in N} (L_n^{baseline} - L_n^{actual})^2}{N}}}{\frac{1}{N} \times \sum\limits_{n \in N} L_n^{actual}}$$

Where:

- n is the set of *trading intervals* from which *metering data* is taken for the of the calculation.
- *N* is the number of elements in set n

- $L_n^{baseline}$  is the calculated baseline load associated with a *trading interval* in set *n*.
- $L_n^{actual}$  is the actual metered load associated with a *trading interval* in set *n*.

#### Adjustment factor calculation

$$a = \frac{\sum_{t=s-8}^{t=s-3} (c_t - b_t)}{6}$$

Where:

a = adjustment factor (this may be positive or negative)

s = the start of the *trading interval* (t) during which the *reserve* has been *activated* and for which the calculation is being made.

c = MWh electricity demand for a given time interval (t) during the period of *reserve activation* for which the calculation is being made.

s-n = trading interval n 30-min intervals before activation start time

If the adjustment factor is a positive amount, the adjustment factor is limited to an amount equivalent to 20% of the amount of the *reserve*.

If the *reserve* is *activated* for 2 or more separate periods on the same day, the adjustment factor *a* for each period of *activation* will be the adjustment factor calculated for the first period of *activation* on that day.

# Adjusted baseline calculation

$$B_t = b_t + a$$

B = adjusted baseline MWh for a given time interval (t)

**Delivered** reserve

$$D_t = B_t - c_t$$

D = quantity of *reserve activated* for a given time interval (t)

Where D is more than the level specified in the relevant *activation instruction*, D = the level specified in the relevant *activation instruction*.

Where D is less than zero, D = 0.

# 9 Charges

# 9.1 Billing Period

(a) For each billing period during a reserve contract, the Reserve Provider will be entitled to charge AEMO:

- subject to paragraphs (b) to (c), an *availability charge*, as set out in a relevant *Confirmation* for each [day/weekday] that the reserve is *available* in that *billing period*; and
- (b) (ii) where reserve has been dispatched during a trading interval in accordance with a reserve contract during the billing period, a usage charge, which is equal to the product of the price set out in a relevant Confirmation and the quantity (in MWh) of the reserve dispatched by the reserve equipment as measured at its connection point during each trading interval as a result of a dispatch instruction under that reserve contractThe amount of the availability charge payable by AEMO will be amended to the amount specified for the applicable event with effect from the applicable effective date as specified in the table in item 3.3 and paragraph. (c) below.
- (c) The availability charge is not payable by AEMO to the Reserve Provider in respect of a [day/weekday] in a billing period during which the relevant reserve is not available including, for the avoidance of doubt, any [day/weekday] on which the reserve is taken to be not available under Items 6.3, 6.4 or 6.5). If the reserve is taken to be not available for a period under item 6.5, the Reserve Provider must repay AEMO any availability charge previously paid for reserve in respect of that period.

# 9.2 Early Termination

If the reserve specified in a reserve contract is terminated by AEMO in accordance with **clause 12.3(a)** before the end of that reserve contract, the Reserve Provider is entitled to charge AEMO an early termination charge, as set out in a relevant Confirmation.

# 10 Security Payment

# 10.1 Definitions

In this clause 10:

Bank Guarantee means a guarantee having the following attributes:

- (h) it is issued by:
  - (i) one of the following banks provided that the relevant bank has a Credit Rating that is at least equal to the Reference Credit Rating:
    - (A) Australia and New Zealand Banking Group Limited;
    - (B) Commonwealth Bank of Australia;
    - (C) National Australia Bank; or
    - (D) Westpac Banking Group Limited; or
  - (ii) any other bank that:
    - (A) is incorporated in Australia, Lawfully carrying on banking business in Australia and authorised by the Australian Prudential Regulation Authority under section 9 of the Banking Act 1959 to carry on that business; and
    - (B) has a Credit Rating that is at least equal to the Reference Credit Rating;
    - and is approved by AEMO;
- (i) it provides for presentation and payment at a branch of the issuing bank in the City of Melbourne;

**RERT** Panel Agreement

Deleted: s
Deleted: and (d)

- (j) it is governed by the Law of New South Wales;
- (k) it provides an irrevocable and unconditional commitment on the part of the bank to pay without further enquiry the amount demanded by AEMO up to the face value of the Bank Guarantee or, if a payment has previously been demanded and paid under the Bank Guarantee, that face value less the total payments previously made;
- (I) it is valid for the term of the reserve contract;
- (m) it is in the form set out in the **Attachment** to this Schedule or as otherwise prescribed by *AEMO* for the purposes of the prudential requirements under the Rules (or, if there is no such form at any time, the form prescribed by *AEMO* for this purpose (acting reasonably)); and
- (g) it is executed by the issuing bank in accordance with section 127(1) of the Corporations Act, by a person with a current power of attorney from the issuing bank, or in another way acceptable to AEMO. If it is executed in another way, AEMO may require that the validity of the execution be confirmed in a way reasonably acceptable to AEMO.

**Credit Rating** means the short term rating in respect of an entity assigned by the Ratings Agency.

Minimum Amount means [an amount equivalent to the initial 4 weeks of availability charges]

**Ratings Agency** means Standard & Poor's Financial Services LLC or one of its local subsidiaries operating as Standard & Poor's.

**Reference Credit Rating** means a short term Credit Rating from the Ratings Agency of at least 'A-1'.

# 10.2 Provision of Bank Guarantees

At all times during the term of the *reserve contract*, the *Reserve Provider* must ensure that *AEMO* is the recipient and beneficiary of one or more Bank Guarantees the aggregate face value of which must, at all times, be equal to or exceed the Minimum Amount.

# 10.3 Calling on a Guarantee

- (a) On or after a failure by the Reserve Provider to repay AEMO under clause [xx], AEMO may call on the Bank Guarantee for a sum less than or equal to the amount the Reserve Provider must repay AEMO.
- (b) AEMO is not required to give the Reserve Provider notice before it exercises its rights under this clause and the [dispute resolution provisions] do not apply to the exercise by AEMO of its rights under those clauses but AEMO must promptly give the Reserve Provider notice after it has exercised its rights under this clause.
- (c) If AEMO calls on a Bank Guarantee and is paid the amount of the call, the Reserve Provider is taken to have paid a sum toward the repayment equal to the amount received by AEMO under the call.
- (d) If AEMO calls on a Bank Guarantee when it is not entitled to do so, it must, on demand, reimburse the Reserve Provider for all losses and costs incurred by the Reserve Provider (including any increase to the Reserve Provider's cost of funds) directly caused by that wrongful call.

#### 10.4 No Merger of Rights

- Except as provided by clause 10.3(c), an exercise by AEMO of its rights under clause 10 does not:
  - (i) relieve the *Reserve Provider* of any of its obligations under the *reserve* contract; or

- merge, extinguish, postpone or lessen any right AEMO may have against the Reserve Provider under the reserve contract.
- (b) An exercise by AEMO of its rights to call on a Bank Guarantee under clause 10 does not extinguish the Bank Guarantee and does not prevent a later exercise by AEMO of its rights to make a further call on the Bank Guarantee.

# 10.5 Return of Bank Guarantee

- (a) AEMO must return each Bank Guarantee to the issuing bank or, if requested by the Reserve Provider, to the Reserve Provider, within 5 Business Days of whichever of the following events occurs first:
  - (i) the date on which the *Reserve Provider* has discharged all payment obligations to *AEMO* under the *reserve contract*; and
  - the date on which AEMO receives in cleared funds the total amount payable under the Bank Guarantee.
- (b) Within 10 Business Days of the date on which the *Reserve Provider* has discharged all payment obligations to *AEMO* under the *reserve contract*, *AEMO* must provide the *Reserve Provider* with a notice confirming that all of the *Reserve Provider*'s payments under the *reserve contract* have been met.

# Annexure to Schedule 2 - Conditions Subsequent

Each *condition subsequent* applying to the *reserve* described in **Item 3** and *condition subsequent fulfilment date* is listed in the table below:

| Cond | lition  | Condition<br>Subsequent<br>Fulfilment Date |
|------|---|--|
| 1    | The procedures relevant to the provision of <i>reserve</i> that have been accepted by relevant <i>consumers</i> must be provided to <i>AEMO</i> (if some procedures are generic, a typical procedure will suffice). The procedures must include information protocols and indicate the steps to be carried out for:<br>• <i>enablement, dispatch</i> and <i>disablement</i> ; and |  |
|      | <ul> <li>enablement, dispacer and disablement, and</li> <li>the notifications and responses required by a reserve contract for<br/>each notification of the reserve's availability,</li> </ul>  |  |
|      | for each part of the reserve that relates to each relevant consumer.  |  |
| 2    | The Reserve Provider must demonstrate to AEMO's reasonable satisfaction that the required notifications can be provided to the operator of each part of the reserve in sufficient time to allow the reserve to be dispatched in accordance with the contracted levels of performance.   |  |
|      | Dispatch is not required as part of this demonstration.   |  |
| 3    | The Reserve Provider must complete a test of the enablement, dispatch<br>and disablement of the reserve under instruction from AEMO to<br>AEMO's reasonable satisfaction.   |  |
|      | This test requires the <i>Reserve Provider</i> to perform the following actions<br>in sequence (failure to perform these actions in sequence will constitute<br>a failure to complete this test satisfactorily):  |  |
|      | enable the reserve within the enablement lead time;   |  |
|      | <ul> <li>provide load reduction at a level in accordance with dispatch<br/>instructions issued by AEMO; and</li> </ul>  |  |
|      | disable under instructions from AEMO within the disablement lead time.  |  |
| 4    | The Reserve Provider must notify AEMO of all NMI's and datastream suffixes related to the provision of reserve.   |  |
| 5.   | Finalisation of jurisidictional consultation under National Electricity<br>Rules clause 3.20.3(c) and agreement of cost-sharing arrangments<br>under National Electricity Rules clause 3.20.3(f) to the reasonable<br>satisfaction of AEMO.   |  |
| 6.   | [Provision of the Bank Guarantee to AEMO]   |  |

# ATTACHMENT TO SCHEDULE 2 - FORM OF BANK GUARANTEE

# [FINANCIAL INSTITUTION LETTERHEAD]

TO: Australian Energy Market Operator Limited ABN 94 072 010 327 Level 22, 530 Collins Street MELBOURNE VIC 3000

# Attention: Chief Operating Officer

Dear Sir

**Defined Terms** 

Guarantee

# Unless otherwise defined, the meaning of all capitalised terms is specified in table below:

| RESERVE<br>PROVIDER:      | Name:                           |          |
|---------------------------|---------------------------------|----------|
|                           | ABN:                            |          |
|                           | Address:                        |          |
|                           | Fax No:                         |          |
| Maximum Period:           |                                 | 24 hours |
| Financial<br>Institution: | Name:                           |          |
|                           | ABN:                            |          |
|                           | Address:                        |          |
|                           | Fax No:                         |          |
|                           | Contact Person:                 |          |
|                           | Contact Person<br>Telephone No: |          |
| Maximum Amount:           |                                 | AUD      |
| Guarantee No:             |                                 |          |
| Effective Date:           |                                 |          |
| Expiry Date:              |                                 |          |

# Introduction

This is a Guarantee for the benefit of the Australian Energy Market Operator Limited (**AEMO**) provided in accordance with a reserve contract entered into between AEMO and the Reserve Provider on or about [insert date] (**Reserve Contract**).

At the request of the Reserve Provider and in consideration of AEMO's:

(a) acceptance of this Guarantee for the purposes of the Reserve Contract at our request; or

- (b) payment or agreement to pay us the sum of \$1; or
- (c) extending other valuable consideration to Reserve Provider at our request,

the Financial Institution unconditionally and irrevocably undertakes to pay to AEMO on demand from time to time any and all amounts (in AUD) to an aggregate amount not exceeding the Maximum Amount.

# Demand

A demand from AEMO under this Guarantee must:

- 1 be in writing and sent, presented or faxed to the Financial Institution at the address and fax number specified in the Details;
- 2 state it is sent under the Guarantee No. specified in the Details;
- 3 specify the amount demanded by AEMO;
- 4 specify the time at which payment is to be made (such time to be not less than the Maximum Period after the demand is received by the Financial Institution); and
- 5 be signed by, or purportedly signed by, the Chief Financial Officer or the Group Manager Commercial Services of AEMO or any person acting in the place of or performing the duties of either of those officers.

Any telephone communications to the Financial Institution should be directed to the Contact Person using the Contact Person Telephone No.

The Financial Institution must pay the amount specified in a demand in cleared funds to the account specified in the demand at or before the time specified for payment, however, if:

- in the case where the demand is sent, it is received by the Financial Institution; or
- (B) in the case where the demand is presented or faxed, it is received by the Financial Institution,

(as the case may be) on a day that is not a Business Day or after 3.00 pm in the place where the relevant office of the Financial Institution is situated on a Business Day, the Financial Institution will be taken to have received the demand at 9.00 am in the place where the relevant office of the Financial Institution is situated on the next Business Day. For this purpose, a "Business Day" is a day on which the Financial Institution is open for business in the city in which the Financial Institution's address set out in the Details is located.

If a demand under this Guarantee is faxed to the Financial Institution, AEMO must provide to the Financial Institution the original of the fax as soon as practicable after the fax is sent. Notwithstanding this requirement, the Financial Institution must pay the amount specified in the faxed demand on the basis of the faxed demand.

#### Other matters

The Financial Institution must make the payment demanded without reference to the Reserve Provider and notwithstanding any contrary notice or direction from the Reserve Provider.

This Guarantee is a primary obligation and is not reduced, impaired, discharged or otherwise affected by anything that might otherwise affect it, or would discharge a surety, at law or in equity including, but not limited to, any extension or variation to the Reserve Contract or time or other indulgence or forbearance on the part of AEMO on the one hand or the Reserve Provider on the other hand to each other made or agreed without the Financial Institution's knowledge or consent.

The Financial Institution irrevocably waives to the fullest extent it is permitted to do so by law any right to claim sovereign immunity for itself and its assets (including from jurisdiction, enforcement or execution) to which it might otherwise be entitled in any action based on this Guarantee that may be instituted in a competent court.

#### This Guarantee:

- (a) must not be assigned without the Financial Institution's written consent; and
- (b) is governed by and construed in accordance with the laws of Victoria.

# Effective Date

This Guarantee will take effect on and from the Effective Date.

#### Termination

A demand may be made under this Guarantee at any time until the first to occur of:

- the Financial Institution's receiving notice in writing signed by the Chief Financial Officer or Group Manager Commercial Services of AEMO or any person acting in the place of or performing the duties of any of those officers that the Guarantee is no longer required;
- (ii) payment to AEMO by the Financial Institution of the whole of the Maximum Amount;
- replacement of this Guarantee by another guarantee in a form satisfactory to AEMO for an amount agreed to by the Reserve Provider and AEMO; and
- (iv) 5.00 pm, in the place where the relevant office of the Financial Institution is located, on the Expiry Date (unless prior to that date AEMO notifies the Financial Institution in writing that an application has been made for the winding up of the Reserve Provider, in which case this Guarantee will continue until the first to occur of the events listed in paragraphs (i), (ii) and (iii)).

The Financial Institution may at any time, without being required to do so, pay to AEMO the Maximum Amount less any amounts the Financial Institution may have already paid under this Guarantee (or such lesser sum as the Chief Financial Officer or Group Manager Commercial Services of AEMO may agree in writing) and thereupon its liability under this Guarantee immediately ceases.

Once demands may no longer be made under this Guarantee for any of the reasons specified above, AEMO must return the Guarantee to the Financial Institution.

Executed as a deed poll on [insert date]

SIGNED by [insert name of attorney] as attorney for [insert name of Financial Institution] under power of attorney dated [insert date of power of attorney] in the presence of:

Signature of witness

Name of witness (block letters)

Address of witness

Occupation of witness

By executing this agreement the attorney states that the attorney has received no notice of revocation of the power of attorney

)

) ) )

# Schedule 3 – Medium-Notice Reserve – Unscheduled Reserve (Generation Increase)

# 1 Definitions

In this Schedule:

"activation" means synchronising the reserve equipment where required and increasing its output to the firm capacity.

"activation constraints" are detailed in the table in Item 5.1.

"activation end time" means the time the activation of the reserve must cease.

"activation instruction" means an instruction from AEMO for the reserve to become activated or deactivated (as the case may be).

"activation lead time" means the maximum period required by the Reserve Provider to activate reserve in response to an activation instruction including synchronising the relevant non-scheduled generating unit and, if required, increasing its output to the firm capacity and is specified in **Item 4.** 

"activation start time" means the time by which the reserve specified in an activation instruction is to be activated.

"block" means the minimum amount of reserve that can be activated by AEMO.

"de-activation" means reducing the output of the reserve equipment to the network as quickly as practicable until it is below its market capacity or is de-synchronised.

"de-activation lead time" means the maximum period required to de-activate the reserve equipment and is specified in **Item 4**.

"firm capacity" means the reserve equipment loading level specified in Item 3.

"instruction" means any notification by AEMO to the Reserve Provider in respect of the provision of reserve in accordance with a reserve contract.

"market capacity" means the loading level specified in Item 3, which is:

- (a) is considered by AEMO to be likely to be available to the market; or
- (b) provided, or will be provided, or made available for provision under any other arrangement or agreement.

"minimum operating level" means the minimum loading level at which the reserve equipment can operate continuously and is specified in Item 4.

"pre-activation" means preparing the reserve equipment for activation.

"pre-activation instruction" means an instruction to prepare the reserve for activation.

"pre-activation lead time" means the maximum period required to prepare the reserve equipment for activation and is specified in **Item 4**.

"Vic AMI meter" means a smart meter installed in Victoria as part of the Victorian Government's Advanced Metering Infrastructure (AMI) Program

"weekday" means a day that is not a Saturday or Sunday or observed as a public holiday in the region in which the reserve is located.

# 2 Tenders for the Provision of Reserve

# 2.1 Contact Persons for Tenders

Subject to clause 17.1(b), *Requests for Tender* will be given on behalf of *AEMO* and any communications concerning a *Request for Tender* and offers in response to a *Request for Tender*, must be submitted on behalf of the *Reserve Provider* by the persons nominated in the table below:

| AEMO                                |   |  |
|-------------------------------------|---|--|
| Contact Person at all times:        |   |  |
| Name/Title:                         | James Lindley, Group Manager Systems Capability |  |
|                                     | 07 3347 3906                                    |  |
| Telephone No:                       | james.lindley@aemo.com.au                       |  |
| Email:                              |   |  |
| Re                                  | eserve Provider                                 |  |
| Contact Person at all times:        |   |  |
| Name/Title:                         |   |  |
| Telephone No:                       |   |  |
| Email:                              |   |  |
| Backup Contact Person at all times: |   |  |
| Name/Title:                         |   |  |
| Telephone No:                       |   |  |
| Email:                              |   |  |

# 2.2 No obligation to make an offer

The Reserve Provider is not obliged to respond to a Request for Tender and offer the reserve to AEMO if the Request for Tender relates to a request for reserve during the following periods:

| Date | Time |
|------|------|
|      |      |
|      |      |

# 3 Description and quantity of Reserve

# 3.1 Reserve description and quantity

The *reserve* comprises the provision of *generation* as described below:

| Name of Generating Unit | Firm Capacity<br>(MW) | Market<br>Capacity (MW) | Reserve<br>(MW)<br>(Firm Capacity –<br>Market Capacity) |
|-------------------------|-----------------------|-------------------------|---|
|                         |                       |                         |   |
|                         |                       |                         |   |

Total Reserve

MW

# 3.2 Notice of NMIs

On request from AEMO, the Reserve Provider must notify AEMO of all the NMIs which, as at the *commencement date* or at any time during the *term*, are related to equipment, plant or processes owned, contracted or controlled by the Reserve Provider including NMI's which are not related to the provision of *reserve*.

# 3.3 Adjustments of reserve and availability charge

The quantity (MW) of *reserve* specified in the table in item 3.1 will be amended to the amount specified below (provided that the quantity of the *reserve* may not exceed the total *reserve* specified in this Schedule on the date this Agreement was signed) for the applicable event and there will be a corresponding amendment to the *availability charge* with both amendments taking effect from the applicable effective date:

| Event  | Amendment to<br>the quantity of<br>reserve                        | Amendment to<br>the availability<br>charge  | Effective date<br>of amendment  |            |
|--|---|---|---|------------|
| Test of the reserve during the period of a reserve contract  | The quantity of<br>reserve provided<br>in response to the<br>test | If the quantity of reserve provided in response to the test exceeds 80% of the [required] level, the amount of the availability charge specified in the relevant Confirmation is amended to a pro rata amount equivalent to the amendment to the quantity of reserve. | The date on<br>which the<br>reserve contract<br>commenced as<br>specified in the<br>relevant<br><i>Confirmation</i> | Deleted: T |
| If AEMO <i>instructs</i> the <i>Reserve</i><br><i>Provider</i> to provide <i>reserve</i><br>BEFORE a test is completed and<br>the <i>Reserve Provider</i> supplies | The quantity of<br>reserve provided                               | If the quantity of<br>reserve provided<br>in response to the<br>instruction   | The date on<br>which the<br>reserve contract<br>commenced as  |            |

RERT Panel Agreement

70

| less than the amount <i>instructed</i> by <i>AEMO</i>  | in response to the instruction   | exceeds 80% of<br>the quantity<br>required in the<br>instruction, the  | specified in the<br>relevant<br><i>Confirmation</i>   | Deleted: T |
|--|--|--|---|------------|
|  |  | amount of the<br>availability charge<br>specified in the<br>relevant<br><i>Confirmation</i> is<br>amended to a pro<br>rata amount<br>equivalent to the<br>amendment to the<br>quantity of<br><i>reserve</i> .                            |   |            |
|  |  | Otherwise, the<br>availability charge<br>is zero and the<br><u>Reserve Provider</u><br>must repay<br><u>AEMO in</u><br>accordance with<br>items 6 and 9.   |   |            |
| If AEMO instructs the Reserve<br>Provider to provide reserve<br>AFTER a test is completed and<br>the Reserve Provider supplies<br>less than the amount instructed by<br>AEMO | The quantity of<br>reserve provided<br>in response to the<br>instruction | If the quantity of<br>reserve provided<br>in response to the<br>instruction<br>exceeds 80% of<br>the quantity<br>required in the<br>instruction the  | The date on<br>which the test<br>was completed<br>or the date on<br>which the<br>reserve contract<br>commenced as |            |
|  |  | instruction, the<br>amount of the<br>availability charge<br>applicable on the<br>day on which the<br>instruction was<br>issued is<br>amended to a pro<br>rata amount<br>equivalent to the<br>amendment to the<br>quantity of<br>reserve. | specified in the<br>relevant<br><i>Confirmation</i> ,<br>whichever is the<br>later.                               | Deleted: T |
|  |  | Otherwise, the<br>availability charge<br>is zero and the<br><u>Reserve Provider</u><br>must repay<br><u>AEMO in</u><br>accordance with<br>items 6 and 9.   |   |            |
For example, where the *reserve* specified in **item 3** of this Schedule at the time of a test or at the time an instruction is issued is 10 MW, but the quantity of *reserve* provided in response to the test or *instruction* is 8 MW:

- (a) the *reserve* amount specified in item 3 of this Schedule will be reduced to 8 MW from the effective date of amendment; and
- (b) where the availability charge is \$2,000 per calendar day, the availability charge will be reduced to \$1,600 per calendar day from the effective date of amendment.

# 4 Reserve Equipment

| Name of Generating Unit <sup>3</sup> |                     |
|--------------------------------------|---------------------|
| Registration Status                  | [market/non-market] |
| Location                             |                     |
| Connection Point                     |                     |
| Minimum Operating Level              | []MW                |
| Pre-activation Lead Time             | [] hours            |
| Activation Lead Time                 | [] hours            |
| De-Activation Lead Time              | [] hours            |

# 5 Capabilities of Reserve Equipment

# 5.1 Activation Constraints

The reserve equipment is subject to the following activation constraints:

| Name of Generating Unit <sup>3</sup>  |           |
|---|-----------|
|   |           |
| Minimum run-time, ie the minimum period the scheduled generating unit must generate.  | [ ] hours |
| For the avoidance of doubt, AEMO may<br>issue an instruction to de-activate the<br>reserve while the reserve is within the<br>minimum run-time so that the de-activation<br>lead time and minimum run-time are<br>satisfied concurrently at the end of the<br>minimum run-time. |           |
| Minimum off-time, ie the minimum period<br>between the last time the <i>scheduled</i><br><i>generating unit</i> was <i>generating</i> and the<br>time at which the <i>scheduled generating</i><br><i>unit</i> can re-commence <i>generating</i> .                               | [ ] hours |

<sup>3</sup> Copy table and use one for each Generating Unit involved.

| Maximum run time, ie the maximum<br>period the scheduled generating unit can<br>generate. | [ ] hours |
|---|-----------|
| Other activation constraints  |           |

# 6 Contracted Levels of Performance

The *contracted levels of performance* comprise the provision of *generation* by the *reserve equipment* up to the total *reserve* that conforms to the following requirements:

#### 6.1 Minimum Technical Requirements

- (a) The reserve must be capable of being activated by instructions to a single point of contact with operational responsibility for the reserve;
- (b) The reserve must be capable of being activated as a block of not less than <u>5,MW</u>, which may be made up of smaller components that are managed by the *Reserve Provider*;
- (c) The reserve must capable of remaining activated for at least 1 hour;
- (d) Each generating unit comprising the reserve equipment must have a type 1, 2, 3 or 4 metering installation as required by Schedule 7.2 of the *Rules* or a *Vic AMI* meter to measure the electrical output or change in electrical consumption as a result of an activation; and
- (e) Each generating unit comprising the reserve equipment must be capable of supplying electricity to the regional reference node in the region where the reserve is or may be required.

# 6.2 Performance Criteria

The Reserve Provider must be capable of:

- (a) upon receiving from AEMO a pre-activation instruction, pre-activating the reserve equipment within the pre-activation lead time;
- (b) upon receiving from AEMO an activation instruction, synchronising if required and increasing output to the *firm capacity* within the activation lead time; and
- (c) upon receiving from AEMO an activation instruction to de-activate, de-activating the reserve equipment within the de-activation lead time.

# 6.3 *Reserve* taken to be not available

The reserve is taken to be not available for a [day/weekday] if:

- (g) the quantity of reserve available during any trading interval (in MW) on the [day/weekday] due to reasons other than a relevant dispatch constraint is less than the total quantity of reserve specified, or taken to be specified, in item 3.1 on that [day/weekday];
- (h) a dispatch instruction has been issued for a trading interval on the [day/weekday] and the reserve equipment has been unable to generate to more than 80% of the level requested by the dispatch instruction for that trading interval; or
- (i) the Reserve Provider does not respond to an ad hoc request from AEMO for advice on the availability of the reserve by the time and in the form and manner notified by AEMO.

## 6.4 Availability notice and advice by the Reserve Provider

#### (a) Availability notice

RERT Panel Agreement

Deleted: 10

Deleted: at least

At all times during a reserve contract, the Reserve Provider must notify AEMO of the quantity of reserve (MW) available.

The Reserve Provider must notify AEMO of the quantity of reserve available by specifying the quantity of reserve available (MW) in the Web Portal. The quantity specified by the Reserve Provider must not exceed the [contracted quantity]

#### (b) Ad Hoc Availability Advice

AEMO may request advice on the *availability* of the *reserve* on an ad hoc basis. If requested by AEMO, the Reserve Provider must provide the requested information by the time and in the form and manner notified by AEMO. The information that may be requested includes the following:

- a statement of the maximum level of generation that can be achieved up to the *firm capacity* for each *trading interval* for the *period* requested (in MW);
- details of any maintenance proposed for the *period* requested that will affect the *reserve*;
- (iii) the cause of any *reserve* unavailability in the period requested;
- details of any known problems of the type referred to in paragraph (a)(iv).
   For each problem, the *Reserve Provider* must indicate to the best of its knowledge an assessment of the risk that the problem may escalate or improve;
- a description of any tests the Reserve Provider intends to conduct in the period requested and the proposed timing of each test and any reserve unavailability associated with each test; and
- (vi) such other information concerning the availability of the *reserve* as *AEMO* may reasonably request.

# 6.5 Period in which reserve is taken to be not available

If the reserve is taken to be not available under item 6.3 and the Reserve Provider had not provided prior notice of unavailability under item 6.4, the reserve is taken to be not available for the period commencing half-way between:

- (a) the time at which the dispatch instruction was issued; and
- (b) the most recent to occur of:
  - (i) The last time the reserve was successfully tested or dispatched;
  - (ii) The commencement date set out in the Confirmation;
  - (iii) The conditions subsequent fulfilment date, and concluding when the <u>Reserve Provider demonstrates to AEMO's reasonable satisfaction that the</u> reserve is available.

# 7 Requests for Provision of Reserve

# 7.1 What AEMO may Request

Subject to any advice from the *Reserve Provider* that the *reserve* is not *available*, at any time during a *reserve contract*, *AEMO* may request the provision of any level of *generation* between the *market capacity* and the *firm capacity*.

Formatted: Numbered + Level: 1 + Numbering Style: i, ii, iii, ... + Start at: 1 + Alignment: Left + Aligned at: 2.75 cm + Indent at: 3.38 cm

Formatted: Left, Space After: 12 pt, Numbered + Level: 1 + Numbering Style: i, ii, iii, ... + Start at: 1 + Alignment: Left + Aligned at: 2.75 cm + Indent at: 3.38 cm

# 7.2 Method of Requests

*Instructions* will be given by telephone, which *AEMO* will record in accordance with Rule 4.11.4, or such other method as notified by AEMO.

### 7.3 Contact Persons for Operational Purposes

Subject to clause 17.1(b), *instructions* will be given and received and communications concerning *instructions* must be made by the following persons on behalf of each party:

| AEMO                                |                                |  |  |  |  |
|-------------------------------------|--------------------------------|--|--|--|--|
| Contact Person at all times:        |                                |  |  |  |  |
| Name/Title:                         | Control Room Operator on shift |  |  |  |  |
| Telephone No:                       |                                |  |  |  |  |
| Email:                              |                                |  |  |  |  |
| Reserv                              | ve Provider                    |  |  |  |  |
| Contact Person at all times:        |                                |  |  |  |  |
| Name/Title:                         |                                |  |  |  |  |
| Telephone No:                       |                                |  |  |  |  |
| Email:                              |                                |  |  |  |  |
| Backup Contact Person at all times: |                                |  |  |  |  |
| Name/Title:                         |                                |  |  |  |  |
| Telephone No:                       |                                |  |  |  |  |
| Email:                              |                                |  |  |  |  |

#### 7.4 Pre-Activation Instruction

Subject to any *activation constraints*, AEMO may issue a *pre-activation instruction* at any time during a *reserve contract* requiring the *Reserve Provider* to:

- (a) prepare the reserve equipment for synchronisation; or
- (b) prepare the reserve equipment to activate above its market capacity.

AEMO may also request a time earlier than the time contemplated in **Item 4** by which the reserve equipment is to be available for synchronisation or reach its market capacity. The Reserve Provider must use reasonable endeavours to comply with the request.

The issue of a *pre-activation instruction* does not imply that an *activation instruction* will be issued.

# 7.5 Activation Instruction

Subject to any activation constraints, AEMO may issue an activation instruction to the Reserve Provider at any time during a reserve contract requesting the Reserve Provider to activate or de-activate the reserve. An activation instruction:

 must specify the activation start time (taking into account the activation lead time) and the activation end time (taking into account the de-activation lead time);

- (b) must specify the reserve to be activated for each trading interval (in MWh) from the activation start time to the activation end time, which unless agreed otherwise between the parties, must not be more than the firm capacity; and
- (c) must not require the reserve equipment to generate below the minimum operating level unless the activation instruction is an instruction to de-activate.

The Reserve Provider must comply with an activation instruction that complies with these requirements.

#### 7.6 AGC

Where available, *AEMO* may at any time request that the *reserve equipment* be switched to operate on *AGC* or under manual control. The *Reserve Provider* must comply with this request as soon as practicable.

#### 7.7 Terminating activation instruction

- (a) At any time prior to the activation start time (taking into account the activation lead time) specified in an activation instruction AEMO may issue an instruction to the Reserve Provider terminating that activation instruction if AEMO acting reasonably, considers that the reserve to be provided pursuant to that activation instruction is not required.
- (b) Taking into account the activation lead time, the Reserve Provider must comply with an instruction under (a).

# 8 Measurement and Verification

# 8.1 Measurement

Actual interval metering data (not estimated metering data or substituted metering data) will be used to determine the quantity of reserve activated by the reserve equipment.

The Reserve Provider must provide to AEMO a list of NMI's and datastreams used to provide reserve in response to a dispatch instruction within 2 business days after dispatch.

The NMI's and *datastreams* provided in the list by the *Reserve Provider* must only be *NMI*'s and *datastreams* that were notified to *AEMO* by the *Reserve Provider* prior to the *NMI Notification Date.* 

Any relevant *metering installation* must be installed by a *Metering Provider*, and data collected by an *AEMO* accredited Metering Data Provider (category MDP 1-4 or, in respect of *Vic AMI meters*, such category accredited by *AEMO* entitled to collect data for *Vic AMI meters*).

The maximum level at which the *reserve* is taken to have been *activated* will be the level specified in the relevant *activation instruction*.

# 8.2 Verification

AEMO's market systems and energy management systems will be used to verify the quantity of reserve activated in accordance with a reserve contract.

If AEMO requests further information relating to the measurement and determination of the activated reserve, the Reserve Provider must provide that information to AEMO within 2 business days of AEMO's request.

The *Reserve Provider* will not be entitled to be paid the *usage charge* in relation to *reserve* provided by a *NMI* that is also included as a *NMI* in a list by another reserve provider. *AEMO* will notify the *Reserve Provider* of any *NMI* included in a list provided by the *Reserve Provider* which is included in a list by another reserve provider.

The Reserve Provider will only be entitled to be paid a usage charge in relation to reserve provided by NMIs that were notified to AEMO by the Reserve Provider prior to the NMI Notification Date.

# 9 Charges

## 9.1 Billing Period

- (a) For each *billing period*, the *Reserve Provider* will be entitled to charge *AEMO* 
  - subject to paragraphs (b) and (c), an availability charge, as set out in a relevant Confirmation for each [day/weekday] that the reserve is available in that billing period;
  - subject to the reserve being available if activated for the [day/weekday] for which the pre-activation charge relates, a pre-activation charge equal to product of the price for pre-activating as set out in a relevant *Confirmation* and the number of times a pre-activation instruction (not including instructions amending previous instructions) is given during the billing period; and
  - (iii) where reserve has been activated in accordance with a reserve contract during the billing period, a usage charge, which is equal to the product of the price set out in a relevant Confirmation, and the quantity (in MWh) of the reserve activated by the reserve equipment as measured at its connection point during each trading interval as a result of an activation instruction under a reserve contract.
- (b) The amount of the *availability charge* payable by AEMO will be amended to the amount specified for the applicable event with effect from the applicable effective date as specified in the table in item 3.3<u>and paragraph (c) below</u>.
- (c) The availability charge is not payable by AEMO to the Reserve Provider in respect of a [day/weekday] in a billing period during which the relevant reserve is not available (including, for the avoidance of doubt, any [day/weekday] on which the reserve is taken to be not available under Items 6.3, 6.4 or 6.5). If the reserve is taken to be not available for a period under item 6.5, the Reserve Provider must repay AEMO any availability charge previously paid in respect of that period.

#### 9.2 Early Termination

If the reserve specified in that reserve contract is terminated by AEMO in accordance with **clause 12.3(a)** before the end of the reserve contract, the Reserve Provider is entitled to charge AEMO an early termination charge, as set out in a relevant Confirmation.

# 10 Security Payment

10.1 Definitions

In this item 10:

Bank Guarantee means a guanrantee having the following attributes:

(a) it is issued by:

**Deleted:** (d) In addition to any other adjustment under this Agreement, if the *Reserve Provider* provides a quantity of *reserve* for any *trading interval* which is less than 80% of the quantity specified in a dispatch instruction, the *Reserve Provider* must pay *AEMO* an amount equal to the amount of the *availability charge* as set out in the *Confirmation* which confirmed the *reserve contract* under which that *dispatch instruction* was issued.

Formatted: Outline numbered + Level: 3 + Numbering

Style: a, b, c, ... + Start at: 1 + Alignment: Left + Aligned at: 1 cm + Tab after: 2.25 cm + Indent at: 2.25 cm

RERT Panel Agreement

77



| <u>(a)</u>  | On or after a failure by the <i>Reserve Provider</i> to repay AEMO under item 9.1(d), <i>AEMO</i> may call on the Bank Guarantee for a sum less than or equal to the amount the <i>Reserve Provider</i> must repay <i>AEMO</i> .  |
|-------------|---|
| <u>(b)</u>  | AEMO is not required to give the Reserve Provider notice before it exercises its rights<br>under this item 10 and the [dispute resolution provisions] do not apply to the exercise by<br>AEMO of its rights under those clauses but AEMO must promptly give the Reserve<br>Provider notice after it has exercised its rights under this item 10.      |
| <u>(c)</u>  | If AEMO calls on a Bank Guarantee and is paid the amount of the call, the <u>Reserve</u><br><u>Provider</u> is taken to have paid a sum toward the repayment equal to the amount received<br>by <u>AEMO</u> under the call.   |
| <u>(d)</u>  | If AEMO calls on an Bank Guarantee when it is not entitled to do so, it must, on demand, reimburse the Reserve Provider for all losses and costs incurred by the Reserve Provider (including any increase to the Reserve Provider's cost of funds) directly caused by that wrongful call.   |
| <u>10.4</u> | No Merger of Rights   |
| <u>(a)</u>  | Except as provided by item 10.3(c), an exercise by AEMO of its rights under item 10 does not:   |
|             | (i) relieve the Reserve Provider of any of its obligations under the reserve<br><u>contract; or</u>   |
|             | (ii) merge, extinguish, postpone or lessen any right AEMO may have against the<br><u>Reserve Provider</u> under the reserve contract.   |
| <u>(b)</u>  | An exercise by AEMO of its rights to call on a Bank Guarantee under item 10 does not extinguish the Bank Guarantee and does not prevent a later exercise by AEMO of its rights to make a further call on the Bank Guarantee.  |
| 10.5        | Return of Bank Guarantee  |
| <u>(a)</u>  | AEMO must return each Bank Guarantee to the issuing bank or, if requested by the Reserve Provider, to the Reserve Provider, within 5 Business Days of whichever of the following events occurs first:   |
|             | (i) the date on which the Reserve Provider has discharged all payment<br>obligations to AEMO under the reserve contract; and  |
|             | (ii) the date on which AEMO receives in cleared funds the total amount payable<br>under the Bank Guarantee.   |
| <u>(b)</u>  | Within 10 Business Days of the date on which the <i>Reserve Provider</i> has discharged all payment obligations to <i>AEMO</i> under the <i>reserve contract</i> , <i>AEMO</i> must provide the <i>Reserve Provider</i> with a notice confirming that all of the <i>Reserve Provider</i> 's payments under the <i>reserve contract</i> have been met. |

# Annexure to Schedule 3 - Conditions Subsequent

Each condition subsequent applying to the reserve described in Item 3 and condition subsequent fulfilment date is listed in the table below:

| The Reserve Provider must complete a test of the pre-activation,<br>activation and de-activation of the reserve equipment under<br>instruction from AEMO to AEMO's reasonable satisfaction.   |
|---|
|   |
| This test requires the <i>reserve equipment</i> to perform the following actions in sequence (failure to perform these actions in sequence will constitute a failure to complete this test satisfactorily):                                 |
| pre-activate the reserve equipment within the pre-activation<br>lead time;  |
| <ul> <li>generate at a level above the greater of the minimum operating<br/>level and the market capacity, and in accordance with activation<br/>instructions issued by AEMO; and</li> </ul>  |
| de-activate under instructions from AEMO within the de-<br>activation lead time.  |
| During the test:  |
| <ul> <li>All automatic control systems, for example, the excitation<br/>control system and governor system, must be operated in their<br/>automatic regulating mode;</li> </ul>   |
| The reserve equipment must be operated in a constant and stable manner; and   |
| If AGC is installed, the reserve equipment must be operated under AGC control.  |
| Trend display printouts of the performance of the <i>reserve equipment</i> must be provided to <i>AEMO</i> as evidence of completion of this test.  |
| The Reserve Provider must complete a test of the notifications and procedures used to provide the reserve in accordance with the contracted levels of performance.  |
| The Reserve Provider must demonstrate how the Reserve Provider would comply with a pre-activation instruction and an activation instruction, but these actions are not required for this test.  |
| The Reserve Provider must notify AEMO of all NMI's and datastream suffixes related to the provision of reserve.   |
| Finalisation of jurisidictional consultation under National Electricity<br>Rules clause 3.20.3(c) and agreement of cost-sharing arrangments<br>under National Electricity Rules clause 3.20.3(f) to the reasonable<br>satisfaction of AEMO. |
| [Provision of the Bank Guarantee to AEMO]   |

|   | [FINANCIAL INS]  | TITUTION LETTERHEAD  |
|---|--|--|
| <u>ABN 94 072 (</u>                     | Collins Street   | Limited  |
| ention: Chief Ope<br>r Sir<br>ned Terms | <u>G</u>   | uarantee<br>I capitalised terms is specified in table below: |
| <u>ESERVE</u><br>ROVIDER:               | Name:  |  |
|   | ABN:   |  |
|   | Address:   |  |
|   | <u>Fax No:</u>   |  |
|   |  | 24 hours   |
|   |  |  |
|   | ABN:   |  |
|   |  |  |
|   |  |  |
|   | Fax No:  |  |
|   | Fax No:<br>Contact Person:   |  |
|   | Fax No:  |  |
|   | Eax No:           Contact Person:           Contact Person           Telephone No: | AUD  |
|   | Eax No:           Contact Person:           Contact Person           Telephone No: | AUD  |
|   | Eax No:           Contact Person:           Contact Person           Telephone No: | <u>AUD</u>   |

# Introduction

This is a Guarantee for the benefit of the Australian Energy Market Operator Limited (AEMO) provided in accordance with a reserve contract entered into between AEMO and the Reserve Provider on or about [insert date] (Reserve Contract).

At the request of the Reserve Provider and in consideration of AEMO's:

- (a) acceptance of this Guarantee for the purposes of the Reserve Contract at our request; or
- (b) payment or agreement to pay us the sum of \$1; or
- (c) extending other valuable consideration to Reserve Provider at our request,

the Financial Institution unconditionally and irrevocably undertakes to pay to AEMO on demand from time to time any and all amounts (in AUD) to an aggregate amount not exceeding the Maximum Amount.

#### **Demand**

A demand from AEMO under this Guarantee must:

- <u>1</u> be in writing and sent, presented or faxed to the Financial Institution at the address and fax number specified in the Details;
- 2 state it is sent under the Guarantee No. specified in the Details;
- 3 specify the amount demanded by AEMO;
- <u>specify the time at which payment is to be made (such time to be not less</u>
   <u>than the Maximum Period after the demand is received by the Financial
   Institution); and</u>
- 5 be signed by, or purportedly signed by, the Chief Financial Officer or the Group Manager Commercial Services of AEMO or any person acting in the place of or performing the duties of either of those officers.

Any telephone communications to the Financial Institution should be directed to the Contact Person using the Contact Person Telephone No.

The Financial Institution must pay the amount specified in a demand in cleared funds to the account specified in the demand at or before the time specified for payment, however, if:

- (A) in the case where the demand is sent, it is received by the Financial Institution; or
- (B) in the case where the demand is presented or faxed, it is received by the Financial Institution,

(as the case may be) on a day that is not a Business Day or after 3.00 pm in the place where the relevant office of the Financial Institution is situated on a Business Day, the Financial Institution will be taken to have received the demand at 9.00 am in the place where the relevant office of the Financial Institution is situated on the next Business Day. For this purpose, a "Business Day" is a day on which the Financial Institution is open for business in the city in which the Financial Institution's address set out in the Details is located.

If a demand under this Guarantee is faxed to the Financial Institution, AEMO must provide to the Financial Institution the original of the fax as soon as practicable after the fax is sent. Notwithstanding this requirement, the Financial Institution must pay the amount specified in the faxed demand on the basis of the faxed demand.

## Other matters

The Financial Institution must make the payment demanded without reference to the Reserve Provider and notwithstanding any contrary notice or direction from the Reserve Provider.

This Guarantee is a primary obligation and is not reduced, impaired, discharged or otherwise affected by anything that might otherwise affect it, or would discharge a surety, at law or in equity including, but not limited to, any extension or variation to the Reserve Contract or time or other indulgence or forbearance on the part of AEMO on the one hand or the Reserve Provider

on the other hand to each other made or agreed without the Financial Institution's knowledge or consent.

The Financial Institution irrevocably waives to the fullest extent it is permitted to do so by law any right to claim sovereign immunity for itself and its assets (including from jurisdiction, enforcement or execution) to which it might otherwise be entitled in any action based on this Guarantee that may be instituted in a competent court.

#### This Guarantee:

- (a) must not be assigned without the Financial Institution's written consent; and
- (b) is governed by and construed in accordance with the laws of Victoria.

# Effective Date

This Guarantee will take effect on and from the Effective Date.

#### **Termination**

A demand may be made under this Guarantee at any time until the first to occur of:

- (i) the Financial Institution's receiving notice in writing signed by the Chief Financial Officer or Group Manager Commercial Services of AEMO or any person acting in the place of or performing the duties of any of those officers that the Guarantee is no longer required;
- (ii) payment to AEMO by the Financial Institution of the whole of the Maximum Amount;
- (iii) replacement of this Guarantee by another guarantee in a form satisfactory to AEMO for an amount agreed to by the Reserve Provider and AEMO; and
- (iv) 5.00 pm, in the place where the relevant office of the Financial Institution is located, on the Expiry Date (unless prior to that date AEMO notifies the Financial Institution in writing that an application has been made for the winding up of the Reserve Provider, in which case this Guarantee will continue until the first to occur of the events listed in paragraphs (i), (ii) and (iii)).

The Financial Institution may at any time, without being required to do so, pay to AEMO the Maximum Amount less any amounts the Financial Institution may have already paid under this Guarantee (or such lesser sum as the Chief Financial Officer or Group Manager Commercial Services of AEMO may agree in writing) and thereupon its liability under this Guarantee immediately ceases.

Once demands may no longer be made under this Guarantee for any of the reasons specified above, AEMO must return the Guarantee to the Financial Institution.

)

)

)

)

))))

)

Executed as a deed poll on [insert date]

SIGNED by [insert name of attorney] as attorney for [insert name of Financial Institution] under power of attorney dated [insert date of power of attorney] in the presence of:

Signature of witness

Name of witness (block letters)

Address of witness

Occupation of witness

By executing this agreement the attorney states that the attorney has received no notice of revocation of the power of attorney

# Schedule 4 – Medium-Notice Reserve – Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)

# Definitions

1

# In this Schedule:

"activation constraints" are detailed in the table in item 4.

"activation end time" means the time the activation of the reserve specified in an activation instruction must cease.

"activation instruction" means an instruction from AEMO for the reserve to be activated or de-activated (as the case may be).

"activation lead time" means the maximum period between the issue of an activation instruction and the time at which the reserve is activated and is specified in **Item 4**.

"block" means the minimum amount of reserve that can be activated by AEMO.

"consumer" means a person listed as such in Item 3.

"de-activate" means the cessation of the provision of reserve required by an activation instruction and resuming the taking of supply of electricity.

"de-activation lead time" means the maximum period required for the reserve to be deactivated and is specified in Item 4.

"firm capacity" means the loading level specified in Item 3.

"instruction" means any notification by AEMO to the Reserve Provider in respect of the provision of reserve in accordance with a reserve contract.

"load reduction" is the reduction (in MW) in the level at which electricity is taken from the network at the connection points specified in **Item 3**.

"market capacity" means the loading level specified in Item 3, which is:

- (a) considered by AEMO to be likely to be available to the market; or
- (b) provided, or will be provided, or made available for provision under any other arrangement or agreement, including any demand side management arrangement or agreement.

"NMI Notification Date" means the Condition Subsequent Fulfimenet Date specified in the Annexure to this Schedule by which the Reserve Provider must notify AEMO of all NMI's and datastream suffixes related to the provision of reserve.

"pre-activation" means preparing reserve for activation.

"pre-activation instruction" means an instruction to the Reserve Provider to prepare the reserve for activation.

"pre-activation lead time" means the maximum period required for the reserve to reach a state of readiness to act upon an activation instruction and is specified in **Item 4**.

"standby generating unit" means a generating unit that is not connected to the network and will generate in order for the Reserve Provider to provide the reserve.

"Vic AMI meter" means a smart meter installed in Victoria as part of the Victorian Government's Advanced Metering Infrastructure (AMI) Program

"weekday" means a day that is not a Saturday or Sunday or observed as a public holiday in the *region* in which the *reserve* is located.

# 2 Tenders for the Provision of Reserve

# 2.1 Contact Persons for Tenders

Subject to clause 17.1(b), *Requests for Tender* will be given on behalf of *AEMO* and any communications concerning a *Request for Tender* and offers in response to a *Request for Tender*, must be submitted on behalf of the *Reserve Provider* by the persons nominated in the table below:

| AEMO                                |  |  |  |  |  |
|-------------------------------------|--|--|--|--|--|
| Contact Person at all times:        |  |  |  |  |  |
| Name/Title:                         | James Lindley, Group ManagerSystems Capability |  |  |  |  |
|                                     | 07 3347 3906                                   |  |  |  |  |
| Telephone No:                       | james.lindley@aemo.com.au                      |  |  |  |  |
| Email:                              |  |  |  |  |  |
| R                                   | eserve Provider                                |  |  |  |  |
| Contact Person at all times:        |  |  |  |  |  |
| Name/Title:                         |  |  |  |  |  |
| Telephone No:                       |  |  |  |  |  |
| Email:                              |  |  |  |  |  |
| Backup Contact Person at all times: |  |  |  |  |  |
| Name/Title:                         |  |  |  |  |  |
| Telephone No:                       |  |  |  |  |  |
| Email:                              |  |  |  |  |  |

# 2.2 No obligation to make an offer

The Reserve Provider is not obliged to respond to a Request for Tender and offer the reserve to AEMO if the Request for Tender relates to a request for reserve during the following periods:

| Date | Time |
|------|------|
|      |      |
|      |      |

# 3 Description and quantity of Reserve

# 3.1 **Reserve description and quantity**

The reserve comprises the provision of *load reduction* at the locations and in the amounts detailed in the following table:

|    | Name of Consumer | Location of <i>Reserve</i> | Firm Capacity<br>(MW)<br>(7 am – 10 pm<br>EST weekdays) | Market Capacity<br>(MW)<br>(7 am – 10 pm<br>EST weekdays) | Reserve<br>(Firm Capacity –<br>Market Capacity)<br>(MW)<br>(7 am – 10 pm EST<br>weekdays) | Does reserve<br>rely on use of<br>standby<br>generating<br>unit? | Capacity of<br>standby<br>generating unit<br>(MW) | Connection point<br>NMI |
|----|------------------|----------------------------|---|---|---|--|---|-------------------------|
| 1  |                  |                            |   |   |   | [yes/no]   |   |                         |
| 2  |                  |                            |   |   |   |  |   |                         |
| 3  |                  |                            |   |   |   |  |   |                         |
| 4  |                  |                            |   |   |   |  |   |                         |
| 5  |                  |                            |   |   |   |  |   |                         |
| 6  |                  |                            |   |   |   |  |   |                         |
| 7  |                  |                            |   |   |   |  |   |                         |
| 8  |                  |                            |   |   |   |  |   |                         |
| 9  |                  |                            |   |   |   |  |   |                         |
| 10 |                  |                            |   |   |   |  |   |                         |
| 11 |                  |                            |   |   |   |  |   |                         |
| 12 |                  |                            |   |   |   |  |   |                         |

Total Reserve

MW

## 3.2 Notice of NMIs

On request from AEMO, the Reserve Provider must notify AEMO of all the NMIs which, as at the *commencement date* or at any time during the *term*, are related to equipment, plant or processes owned, contracted or controlled by the Reserve Provider including NMI's which are not related to the provision of *reserve*.

# 3.3 Adjustments of reserve and availability charge

The quantity (MW) of *reserve* specified in the table in item 3.1 will be amended to the amount specified below (provided that the quantity of the *reserve* may not exceed the total *reserve* specified in this Schedule on the date this Agreement was signed) for the applicable event and there will be a corresponding amendment to the *availability charge* with both amendments taking effect from the applicable effective date:

| Event  | Amendment to<br>the quantity of<br>reserve                               | Amendment to<br>the availability<br>charge  | Effective date<br>of amendment  |            |
|--|--|---|---|------------|
| Test of the <i>reserve</i> during the period of a <i>reserve</i> contract  | The quantity of<br>reserve provided<br>in response to the<br>test        | If the quantity of<br>reserve provided<br>in response to the<br>test exceeds 80%<br>of the [required]<br>level, the amount<br>of the availability<br>charge specified<br>in the relevant<br><i>Confirmation</i> is<br>amended to a pro<br>rata amount<br>equivalent to the<br>amendment to the<br>quantity of<br>reserve.<br>Otherwise the<br>availability charge<br>is zero. | The date on<br>which the<br>reserve contract<br>commenced as<br>specified in the<br>relevant<br><i>Confirmation</i> | Deleted: T |
| If AEMO <i>instructs</i> the <i>Reserve</i><br><i>Provider</i> to provide <i>reserve</i><br>BEFORE a test is completed and<br>the <i>Reserve Provider</i> supplies<br>less than the amount <i>instructed</i> by<br><i>AEMO</i> | The quantity of<br>reserve provided<br>in response to the<br>instruction | If the quantity of<br>reserve provided<br>in response to the<br>instruction<br>exceeds 80% of<br>the quantity<br>required in the<br>instruction, the<br>amount of the<br>availability charge<br>specified in the<br>relevant<br>Confirmation is<br>amended to a pro<br>rata amount<br>equivalent to the   | The date on<br>which the<br>reserve contract<br>commenced as<br>specified in the<br>relevant<br><i>Confirmation</i> | Deleted: ⊺ |

| If AEMO instructs the Reserve<br>Provider to provide reserve<br>AFTER a test is completed and<br>the Reserve Provider supplies<br>less than the amount instructed by<br>AEMO       The quantity of<br>reserve provided<br>in response to the<br>instruction       If the quantity of<br>reserve provided<br>in response to the<br>instruction       The date on<br>which the test<br>was completed<br>or the date on<br>which the<br>reserve contract<br>commenced as<br>specified in the<br>amount of the<br>availability charge<br>applicable on the<br>quivalent to the<br>quantity of<br>reserve_       The date on<br>which the test<br>was completed<br>or the date on<br>which the<br>reserve contract<br>commenced as<br>specified in the<br>amount of the<br>availability charge<br>is zero and the<br>Reserve Provider<br>must repay<br>AEMO in<br>accordance with<br>items 6 and 9. |  |                                     | amendment to the<br>quantity of<br>reserve.<br>Otherwise, the<br>availability charge<br>is zero and the<br>Reserve Provider<br>must repay<br><u>AEMO in</u><br>accordance with<br>items 6 and 9.   |   |            |
|--|--|-------------------------------------|--|---|------------|
|  | Provider to provide reserve<br>AFTER a test is completed and<br>the Reserve Provider supplies<br>less than the amount <i>instructed</i> by | reserve provided in response to the | reserve provided<br>in response to the<br>instruction<br>exceeds 80% of<br>the quantity<br>required in the<br>instruction, the<br>amount of the<br>availability charge<br>applicable on the<br>day on which the<br>instruction was<br>issued is<br>amended to a pro<br>rata amount<br>equivalent to the<br>amendment to the<br>quantity of<br>reserve.<br>Otherwise, the<br>availability charge<br>is zero and the<br>Reserve Provider<br>must repay<br>AEMO in<br>accordance with | which the test<br>was completed<br>or the date on<br>which the<br>reserve contract<br>commenced as<br>specified in the<br>relevant<br><i>Confirmation</i> ,<br>whichever is the | Deleted: ⊺ |

For example, where the *reserve* specified in **item 3** of this Schedule at the time of a test or at the time an instruction is issued is 10 MW, but the quantity of *reserve* provided in response to the test or *instruction* is 8 MW:

- (a) the *reserve* amount specified in item 3 of this Schedule will be reduced to 8 MW from the effective date of amendment; and
- (b) where the *availability charge* is \$2,000 per calendar day, the *availability charge* will be reduced to \$1,600 per calendar day from the effective date of amendment.

# 4 Characteristics of Reserve

| Pre-activation lead time  | Hours |
|---|-------|
| Activation lead time  | Hours |
| De-activation lead time   | Hours |
| Maximum continuous operation ie the maximum time the reserve can be activated continuously.   | Hours |
| Minimum continuous operation ie "the minimum time the reserve can be activated continuously.  | Hours |
| For the avoidance of doubt, <i>AEMO</i> may issue an <i>instruction</i> to <i>de-activate</i> the <i>reserve</i> while the <i>reserve</i> is within the minimum continuous operation so that the <i>de-activation lead time</i> and minimum continuous operation are satisfied concurrently at the end of the minimum continuous operation. |       |
| Minimum time between activations  | Hours |
| Hours of the day the reserve is available for activation  |       |
| Days of the week the reserve is available for activation  |       |
| Maximum number of consecutive days the <i>reserve</i> can be<br>activated in a week   |       |
| Maximum number of days per week of activation   |       |
| Maximum number of activations over the term   |       |
| Other activation constraints  |       |

# 5 Not used

# 6 Contracted Levels of Performance

The *contracted levels of performance* comprise the provision of *load reduction* up to the total *reserve* that conforms to the following requirements:

# 6.1 Minimum Technical Requirements

- (a) The reserve must be capable of being *activated* by *instructions* to a single point of contact with operational responsibility for the *reserve*;
- (b) The *reserve* must be capable of being *activated* as a *block* of not less than 54MW, which may be made up of smaller components that are managed by the *Reserve Provider*,
- (c) The reserve must capable of remaining activated for at least 1 hour; and
- (d) Each *connection point* for the *reserve* must have a type 1, 2, 3 or 4 metering installation as required by Schedule 7.2 of the *Rules* or a *Vic AMI meter* to measure the electrical output or change in electrical consumption as a result of activation.

# 6.2 Performance Criteria

The Reserve Provider must be capable of:

 upon receiving from AEMO a pre-activation instruction, preparing the reserve for activation within the pre-activation lead time; Deleted: 10

- upon receiving from AEMO an activation instruction, activating the reserve within the activation lead time;
- (c) upon receiving a de-activation instruction from AEMO, de-activating within the deactivation lead time.

No part of the *reserve* shall be *activated* prior to receipt of a relevant *activation instruction* without *AEMO*'s prior consent.

Activation of the reserve must not lead to any consequent increase in the rate at which electricity is taken from the *network* by any other equipment or process owned by a *consumer* unless this effect has been deducted from the *reserve*.

# 6.3 Reserve taken to be not available

The reserve is taken to be not available for a [day/weekday] if:

- (j) the quantity of reserve available during any trading interval (in MW) on the [day/weekday] due to reasons other than a relevant dispatch constraint is less than the total quantity of reserve specified, or taken to be specified, in item 3.1 on that [day/weekday];
- (k) a dispatch instruction has been issued for a trading interval on the [day/weekday] and the reserve equipment has been unable to generate to more than 80% of the level requested by the dispatch instruction for that trading interval; or
- the Reserve Provider does not respond to an ad hoc request from AEMO for advice on the availability of the reserve by the time and in the form and manner notified by AEMO.

#### 6.4 Availability notice and advice by the Reserve Provider

#### (a) Availability notice

At all times during a *reserve contract*, the *Reserve Provider* must notify *AEMO* of the quantity of reserve (MW) *available*.

The *Reserve Provider* must notify *AEMO* of the quantity of reserve *available* by specifying the quantity of reserve *available* (MW) in the *Web Portal*. The quantity specified by the *Reserve Provider* must not exceed the [contracted quantity]

# (b) Ad Hoc Availability Advice

AEMO may request advice on the *availability* of the *reserve* on an ad hoc basis. If requested by AEMO, the Reserve Provider must provide the requested information by the time and in the form and manner notified by AEMO. The information that may be requested includes the following:

- for each trading interval falling in the period requested by AEMO, the level at which the reserve is available (in MWh); and
- (ii) the cause of any *reserve* unavailability in the period requested; and
- such other information concerning the availability of the reserve as AEMO may reasonably request.

#### 6.5 Period in which reserve is taken to be not available

If the reserve is taken to be not available under item 6.3 and the Reserve Provider had not provided prior notice of unavailability under item 6.4, the reserve is taken to be not available for the period commencing half-way between:

- (a) the time at which the *dispatch instruction* was issued; and
- (b) the most recent to occur of:

(i) The last time the reserve was successfully tested or dispatched;

Formatted: Numbered + Level: 1 + Numbering Style: i, ii, iii, ... + Start at: 1 + Alignment: Left + Aligned at: 2.75 cm + Indent at: 3.38 cm

**RERT** Panel Agreement

Deleted: at least

## (ii) The commencement date set out in the Confirmation;

(iii) The conditions subsequent fulfilment date, and concluding when the <u>Reserve Provider</u> demonstrates to <u>AEMO's</u> reasonable satisfaction that the <u>reserve</u> is available.

# 7 Requests for Provision of Reserve

# 7.1 What AEMO may Request

Subject to any advice from the *Reserve Provider* that the *reserve* is not *available*, at any time during a *reserve contract*, *AEMO* may request any *load reduction* between the *market capacity* and *firm capacity*.

## 7.2 Method of Requests

*Instructions* will be given by telephone, which *AEMO* will record in accordance with Rule 4.11.4, or such other method as notified by AEMO.

# 7.3 Contact Persons for Operational Purposes

Subject to clause 17.1(b), *instructions* will be given and received and communications concerning *instructions* must be made by the following persons on behalf of each party:

| AEMO                                |                                |  |  |
|-------------------------------------|--------------------------------|--|--|
| Contact Person at all times:        |                                |  |  |
| Name/Title:                         | Control Room Operator on shift |  |  |
| Telephone No:                       |                                |  |  |
| Email:                              |                                |  |  |
| Reserve Provider                    |                                |  |  |
| Contact Person at all times:        |                                |  |  |
| Name/Title:                         |                                |  |  |
| Telephone No:                       |                                |  |  |
| Email:                              |                                |  |  |
| Backup Contact Person at all times: |                                |  |  |
| Name/Title:                         |                                |  |  |
| Telephone No:                       |                                |  |  |
| Email:                              |                                |  |  |

# 7.4 Pre-Activation Instruction

Subject to any *activation constraints*, *AEMO* may issue a *pre-activation instruction* at any time during a *reserve contract* requiring the *Reserve Provider* to prepare *reserve* for *activation*. A *pre-activation instruction* must specify:

Formatted: Left, Space After: 12 pt, Numbered + Level: 1 + Numbering Style: i, ii, iii, ... + Start at: 1 + Alignment: Left + Aligned at: 2.75 cm + Indent at: 3.38 cm

- the proposed activation start time (taking into account the activation lead time) and the proposed activation end time (taking into account the de-activation lead time); and
- (b) the amount of reserve (in MWh) that the Reserve Provider must prepare for activation for each trading interval.

For a *load reduction* with a *pre-activation lead time* of zero, a *pre-activation instruction* will not be required and the *load reduction* shall be taken to be constantly in a state of readiness to act on an *activation instruction* issued by *AEMO*.

The issue of a *pre-activation instruction* does not imply that an *activation instruction* will be issued.

# 7.5 Activation Instruction

Subject to any activation constraints, AEMO may issue an activation instruction to the Reserve Provider at any time during a reserve contract requesting the Reserve Provider to activate, vary or de-activate the reserve. The activation instruction must specify:

- (a) the activation start time (taking into account the activation lead time) and the activation end time (taking into account the de-activation lead time); and
- (b) the amount of reserve the Reserve Provider must activate for each trading interval from the activation start time to the activation end time (in MWh), which unless agreed otherwise between the parties, must not be greater than the level specified in the relevant Day Ahead Availability Notice for that reserve and trading interval.

The *Reserve Provider* must comply with an *activation instruction* that complies with these requirements.

# 7.6 De-activation

The Reserve Provider must notify AEMO as soon as the provision of reserve is de-activated.

#### 7.7 Terminating activation instruction

- (a) At any time prior to the activation start time (taking into account the activation lead time) specified in an activation instruction AEMO may issue an instruction to the Reserve Provider terminating that activation instruction if AEMO acting reasonably, considers that the reserve to be provided pursuant to that activation instruction is not required.
- (b) Taking into account the *activation lead time*, the *Reserve Provider* must comply with an *instruction* under (a).

# 8 Measurement and Verification

#### 8.1 Measurement

Measurement of any *reserve activated* under this Agreement will be in accordance with the following:

- (a) Actual interval metering data (not estimated metering data or substituted metering data) will be used to determine the quantity of load reduction.
- (b) The Reserve Provider must provide to AEMO a list of NMI's and datastream suffixes used to provide reserve under a reserve contract within 2 business days after activation.
- (c) The NMI's and datastreams provided in the list by the Reserve Provider must only be NMI's and datastreams that were notified to AEMO by the Reserve Provider prior to the NMI Notification Date.

- (d) The NMI's and datastream suffixes provided by the Reserve Provider to AEMO must:
  - be NMI's and datastream suffixes in the Market Settlement and Transfer Solutions (MSATS) system; and
  - have actual interval metering data (not estimated metering data or substituted metering data) for all trading intervals for at least 100 calendar days prior to [day/weekday] on which reserve was activated and for the period of activation.
- (e) Any relevant metering installation must be installed by a Metering Provider, and data collected by an AEMO accredited Metering Data Provider (category MDP 1-4 or, in respect of Vic AMI meters, such category accredited by AEMO entitled to collect data for Vic AMI meters).

# 8.2 Verification

Verification of the measurement of any *reserve activated* under this Agreement will be in accordance with the following:

- (a) AEMO's market systems, metering systems and energy management systems will be used to verify the quantity of reserve activated under a reserve contract
- (b) The Reserve Provider will not be paid the usage charge in relation to reserve provided by a NMI that is also included as a NMI in a list by another reserve provider. AEMO will notify the Reserve Provider of any NMI included in a list provided by the Reserve Provider which is included in a list by another reserve provider.
- (c) The Reserve Provider will only be entitled to be paid a usage charge in relation to reserve provided by NMIs that were notified to AEMO by the Reserve Provider prior to the NMI Notification Date.
- (d) If AEMO requests further information relating to the measurement and determination of the activated reserve, the Reserve Provider must provide that information to AEMO within 2 business days of AEMO's request.

#### 8.3 Calculation

The calculation of the quantity of *reserve activated* under this Agreement will be in accordance with the following:

The aggregated electricity demand of all *NMI*'s and *datastreams* in the list provided by the *Reserve Provider* to *AEMO* after *activation* will be used to calculate the baseline and the amount of *reserve activated*. Baselines and *reserve activated* will not be calculated for individual *NMIs* and *datastreams*.

## Unadjusted baseline calculation

$$b_t = \frac{1}{S} \sum_{i=1,2,\dots,S} c_{ti}$$

Where:

b = unadjusted baseline MWh for a given time interval (t)

i = one of S selected days

S = the set of selected days in the 100 calendar days immediately preceding the [day/weekday] on which *reserve* was activated and for which the calculation is being made (the **45 day period**). The days in the 45 day period selected for the set will be based on [days/weekdays] on which *reserve* was not activated (the **Non-Activated Days**) and [days/weekdays] on which *reserve* was activated (the **Activated Days**) and determined as follows:

Step 1 - This set of selected days will normally comprise the 10 Non-Activated Days immediately preceding the [day/weekday] on which *reserve* was *activated* and for which the calculation is being made.

Step 2 - If, in the 45 day period, there are less than 10 Non-Activated Days but 5 or more Non-Activated Days, then S comprises those Non-Activated Days.

Step 3 - If, in the 45 day period, there are less than 5 Non-Activated Days, then S comprises the Non-Activated Days plus one or more of the Activated Days in the 45 day period will added to the number of Non-Activated Days so that the total number of days in the set equals 5. The Activated Days added to the Non-Activated Days will be determined based on the level of demand during the *trading intervals* during the period of *activation* on the Activated Days (with the Activated Day with the highest demand during any *trading interval* during the period of *activation* on that Activated Days are ranked he same based on the highest demand during any *trading interval* during the same based on the highest demand during any *trading interval* during the period of *activation* of the set equals 5). If 2 or more Activated Days are ranked the same based on the highest demand during any *trading interval* during the period of *activation*, the Activated Day closest in time to the [day/weekday] on which *reserve* was *activated* and for which the calculation is being made will be ranked higher.

t = trading interval.

c = MWh electricity demand for a given *trading interval* (t) occurring on one of the selected days i.

# **Relative Root Mean Squared Error (RRMSE)**

AEMO may measure the accuracy of the unadjusted baseline by determining the unadjusted baseline's relative root mean squared error (RRMSE) by comparing the Reserve Provider's unadjusted baseline against the [100] days not being Activated Days immediately preceding the [day/weekday] on which reserve was activated and for which the calculation is being made and if they vary from each other by a value greater than or equal to [20%], AEMO may adjust the variables which are used to determine the unadjusted baseline to ones which AEMO determines, acting reasonably, more accurately reflects the Reserve Provider's typical demand.

The RRMSE is calculated as follows:

$$RRMSE = \frac{\sqrt{\frac{\sum\limits_{n \in N} (L_n^{baseline} - L_n^{actual})^2}{N}}}{\frac{1}{N} \times \sum\limits_{n \in N} L_n^{actual}}$$

Where:

- n is the set of *trading intervals* from which *metering data* is taken for the of the calculation.
- N is the number of elements in set n
- $L_n^{baseline}$  is the calculated baseline load associated with a *trading interval* in set *n*.
- $L_n^{actual}$  is the actual metered load associated with a trading interval in set n.

# Adjustment factor calculation

$$a = \frac{\sum_{t=s-8}^{t=s-3} (c_t - b_t)}{6}$$

Where:

a = adjustment factor (this may be positive or negative)

s = the start of the *trading interval* (t) during which the *reserve* has been *activated* and for which the calculation is being made.

c = MWh electricity demand for a given time interval (t) during the period of *reserve* activation for which the calculation is being made.

s-n = trading interval n 30-min intervals before activation start time

If the adjustment factor is a positive amount, the adjustment factor is limited to an amount equivalent to 20% of the amount of the *reserve*.

If the *reserve* is *activated* for 2 or more separate periods on the same day, the adjustment factor *a* for each period of *activation* will be the adjustment factor calculated for the first period of *activation* on that day.

Adjusted baseline calculation

$$B_t = b_t + a$$

B = adjusted baseline MWh for a given time interval (t)

**Delivered** reserve

$$D_t = B_t - c_t$$

D = quantity of *reserve activated* for a given time interval (t)

Where D is more than the level specified in the relevant *activation instruction*, D = the level specified in the relevant *activation instruction*.

Where D is less than zero, D = 0.

# 9 Charges

(a)

# 9.1 Billing Period

For each *billing period*, the Reserve Provider will be entitled to charge AEMO:

- subject to paragraphs (b) and (c), an availability charge, as set out in a relevant Confirmation for each [day/weekday] that the reserve is available in that billing period;
- subject to the reserve being available if activated for the [day/weekday] for which the pre-activation charge relates, a pre-activation charge equal to product of the price for pre-activating as set out in a relevant *Confirmation* and the number of times a pre-activation instruction (not including instructions amending previous instructions) is given during the billing period; and
- (iii) where reserve has been activated during a trading interval in accordance with a reserve contract during the billing period, a usage charge equal to the product of the price for usage set out in a relevant Confirmation, and the quantity (in MWh) of the reserve activated as measured, verified and calculated in accordance with the relevant reserve contract.
- (b) The amount of the *availability charge* payable by AEMO will be amended to the amount specified for the applicable event with effect from the applicable effective date as specified in the table in item 3.3 and paragraph (c) below.
- (c) The availability charge is not payable by AEMO to the Reserve Provider in respect of a [day/weekday] in a billing period during which the relevant reserve is not available (including, for the avoidance of doubt, any [day/weekday] on which the reserve is taken to be not available under Items 6.3, 6.4 or 6.5). If the reserve is taken to be not available for a period under item 6.5, the Reserve Provider must repay AEMO any availability charge previously paid in respect of that period.

# 9.2 Early Termination

If the reserve specified in a reserve contract is terminated by AEMO in accordance with clause **12.3(a)** before the end of that reserve contract, the Reserve Provider will be entitled to charge AEMO an early termination charge as set out in a relevant Confirmation.

10 Security Payment

10.1 Definitions

In this item 10:

Bank Guarantee means a guanrantee having the following attributes:

(a) it is issued by: (i) one

one of the following banks provided that the relevant bank has a Credit Rating that is at least equal to the Reference Credit Rating:

(A) Australia and New Zealand Banking Group Limited;

Deleted: (d) In addition to any other adjustment under this Agreement, if the Reserve Provider provides a quantity of reserve for any trading interval which is less than 80% of the quantity specified in a dispatch instruction, the Reserve Provider must pay AEMO an amount equal to the amount of the availability charge as set out in the Confirmation which confirmed the reserve contract under which that dispatch instruction was issued.

**Formatted:** Outline numbered + Level: 3 + Numbering Style: a, b, c, ... + Start at: 1 + Alignment: Left + Aligned at: 1 cm + Tab after: 2.25 cm + Indent at: 2.25 cm

|             |  | (B) Commonwealth Bank of Australia;  |  |  |
|-------------|--|--|--|--|
|             |  | (C) National Australia Bank; or  |  |  |
|             |  | (D) Westpac Banking Group Limited; or  |  |  |
|             |  | (ii) any other bank that:  |  |  |
|             |  | (A) is incorporated in Australia, Lawfully carrying on banking<br>business in Australia and authorised by the Australian Prudential<br><u>Regulation Authority under section 9 of the Banking Act 1959 to</u><br><u>carry on that business; and</u>  |  |  |
|             |  | (B) has a Credit Rating that is at least equal to the Reference Credit<br>Rating:  |  |  |
|             |  | and is approved by AEMO;   |  |  |
|             | <u>(b)</u>   | it provides for presentation and payment at a branch of the issuing bank in the City-<br>of Melbourne;   | Formatted: Indent: Hanging: 1 cm, Outline numbered +<br>Level: 3 + Numbering Style: a, b, c, + Start at: 1 +<br>Alignment: Left + Aligned at: 1 cm + Tab after: 2.25 cm +    |  |
|             | <u>(c)</u>   | it is governed by the Law of New South Wales;  | Indent at: 2.25 cm   |  |
|             | <u>(d)</u>   | it provides an irrevocable and unconditional commitment on the part of the bank to<br>pay without further enquiry the amount demanded by <i>AEMO</i> up to the face value of<br>the Bank Guarantee or, if a payment has previously been demanded and paid under<br>the Bank Guarantee, that face value less the total payments previously made;  |  |  |
|             | <u>(e)</u>   | it is valid for the term of the reserve contract,  |  |  |
|             | <u>(f)</u>   | it is in the form set out in the <b>Attachment</b> or as otherwise prescribed by <i>AEMO</i> for<br>the purposes of the prudential requirements under the Rules (or, if there is no such<br>form at any time, the form prescribed by <i>AEMO</i> for this purpose (acting reasonably));<br>and   |  |  |
| Ĺ           | <u>g)</u>  | it is executed by the issuing bank in accordance with section 127(1) of the<br>Corporations Act, by a person with a current power of attorney from the issuing bank,<br>or in another way acceptable to AEMO. If it is executed in another way, AEMO may   | <b>Formatted:</b> Outline numbered + Level: 3 + Numbering<br>Style: a, b, c, + Start at: 1 + Alignment: Left + Aligned at:<br>1 cm + Tab after: 2.25 cm + Indent at: 2.25 cm |  |
|             |  | require that the validity of the execution be confirmed in a way reasonably acceptable to AEMO.  |  |  |
|             | <u>Credi</u><br>Agen   | it Rating means the short term rating in respect of an entity assigned by the Ratings  |  |  |
|             | <u>Minin</u><br><u>charg</u>   | num Amount means [an amount equivalent to the initial 4 weeks of availability res]   |  |  |
|             | -  | In the second se |  |  |
|             |  | diaries operating as Standard & Poor's.<br>rence Credit Rating means a short term Credit Rating from the Ratings Agency of at  |  |  |
|             | least  |  |  |  |
| <u>10.2</u> | 0.2 Provision of Bank Guarantees   |  |  |  |
|             | At all times during the term of the reserve contract, the Reserve Provider must ensure that<br>AEMO is the recipient and beneficiary of one or more Bank Guarantees the aggregate<br>face value of which must, at all times, be equal to or exceed the Minimum Amount. |  |  |  |
| <u>10.3</u> | Ca   | Illing on a Guarantee  |  |  |
| <u>(a)</u>  | may  | r after a failure by the Reserve Provider to repay AEMO under item 9.1(d), AEMO call on the Bank Guarantee for a sum less than or equal to the amount the Reserve ider must repay AEMO.  |  |  |
|             | 1.1011   | and many apply that the  |  |  |

- (b) AEMO is not required to give the Reserve Provider notice before it exercises its rights under this item 10 and the [dispute resolution provisions] do not apply to the exercise by AEMO of its rights under those clauses but AEMO must promptly give the Reserve Provider notice after it has exercised its rights under this item 10.
- (c) If AEMO calls on a Bank Guarantee and is paid the amount of the call, the Reserve Provider is taken to have paid a sum toward the repayment equal to the amount received by AEMO under the call.
- (d) If AEMO calls on an Bank Guarantee when it is not entitled to do so, it must, on demand, reimburse the Reserve Provider for all losses and costs incurred by the Reserve Provider (including any increase to the Reserve Provider's cost of funds) directly caused by that wrongful call.

# 10.4 No Merger of Rights

- (a) Except as provided by item 10.3(c), an exercise by AEMO of its rights under item 10 does not:
  - (i) relieve the Reserve Provider of any of its obligations under the reserve contract; or
  - (ii) merge, extinguish, postpone or lessen any right AEMO may have against the <u>Reserve Provider</u> under the <u>reserve contract</u>.
- (b) An exercise by AEMO of its rights to call on a Bank Guarantee under item 10 does not extinguish the Bank Guarantee and does not prevent a later exercise by AEMO of its rights to make a further call on the Bank Guarantee.

# 10.5 Return of Bank Guarantee

- (a) AEMO must return each Bank Guarantee to the issuing bank or, if requested by the Reserve Provider, to the Reserve Provider, within 5 Business Days of whichever of the following events occurs first:
  - (i) the date on which the *Reserve Provider* has discharged all payment obligations to *AEMO* under the *reserve contract*; and
  - (ii) the date on which AEMO receives in cleared funds the total amount payable under the Bank Guarantee.
- (b) Within 10 Business Days of the date on which the Reserve Provider has discharged all payment obligations to AEMO under the reserve contract, AEMO must provide the Reserve Provider with a notice confirming that all of the Reserve Provider's payments under the reserve contract have been met.

# Annexure to Schedule 4 - Conditions Subsequent

Each *condition subsequent* applying to the *reserve* described in **Item 3** and *condition subsequent fulfilment date* is listed in the table below:

| Co        | ndition  | Condition<br>Subsequent<br>Fulfilment<br>Date |
|-----------|--|---|
| 1         | The procedures relevant to the provision of <i>reserve</i> that have been accepted by relevant <i>consumers</i> must be provided to <i>AEMO</i> (if some procedures are generic, a typical procedure will suffice). The procedures must include information protocols and indicate the steps to be carried out for:  |   |
|           | • pre-activation, activation and de-activation of that part of the reserve; and  |   |
|           | • the notifications and responses required for each notification of the reserve's availability,  |   |
|           | for each part of the reserve that relates to each relevant consumer.   |   |
| 2         | The Reserve Provider must demonstrate to AEMO's reasonable satisfaction that the required notifications can be provided to the operator of each part of the reserve in sufficient time to allow the reserve to be activated in accordance with the contracted levels of performance.   |   |
|           | Pre-activation and activation are not required as part of this demonstration.  |   |
| 3         | Where the provision of reserve relies on standby generation being available to supply<br>the load disconnected from the network, the Reserve Provider must provide AEMO with<br>test certificates or other evidence of satisfactory starts of each standby generating unit,<br>indicating that the prime mover and energisation of the alternator of each standby<br>generating unit were started recently without fail and the standby generating unit<br>generate electricity for at least 1 hour. |   |
|           | The evidence to be provided to <i>AEMO</i> must indicate that each <i>standby generating unit</i> was tested within 30 days of the date of provision of the evidence to <i>AEMO</i> .  |   |
| 4         | The Reserve Provider must complete a test of the pre-activation, activation and de-<br>activation of the reserve under instruction from AEMO to AEMO's reasonable<br>satisfaction.   |   |
|           | This test requires the <i>Reserve Provider</i> to perform the following actions in sequence (failure to perform these actions in sequence will constitute a failure to complete this test satisfactorily):   |   |
|           | pre-activate the reserve within the pre-activation lead time;  |   |
|           | <ul> <li>provide load reduction at a level in accordance with activation instructions issued<br/>by AEMO; and</li> </ul>   |   |
|           | de-activate under instructions from AEMO within the de-activation lead time.   |   |
| 5         | The Reserve Provider must notify AEMO of all NMI's and datastream suffixes related to the provision of reserve.  |   |
| <u>6.</u> | Finalisation of jurisidictional consultation under National Electricity Rules clause 3.20.3(c) and agreement of cost-sharing arrangments under National Electricity Rules clause 3.20.3(f) to the reasonable satisfaction of AEMO.   | 4   |
| 7.        | [Provision of the Bank Guarantee to AEMO]  |   |

# ATTACHMENT TO SCHEDULE 4 - FORM OF BANK GUARANTEE

# [FINANCIAL INSTITUTION LETTERHEAD]

 TO:
 Australian Energy Market Operator Limited

 ABN 94 072 010 327
 Level 22, 530 Collins Street

 MELBOURNE VIC 3000
 MELBOURNE VIC 3000

# Attention: Chief Operating Officer

Dear Sir

**Defined Terms** 

# **Guarantee**

Unless otherwise defined, the meaning of all capitalised terms is specified in table below:

| RESERVE                   | Name:       |          |
|---------------------------|-------------|----------|
| PROVIDER:                 |             |          |
|                           |             |          |
|                           |             |          |
|                           |             |          |
| Maximum Period:           |             | 24 hours |
| Financial<br>Institution: |             |          |
|                           | <u>ABN:</u> |          |
|                           |             |          |
|                           |             |          |
|                           |             |          |
|                           |             |          |
| Maximum Amount:           |             | AUD      |
| Guarantee No:             |             |          |
| Effective Date:           |             |          |
| Expiry Date:              |             |          |

## Introduction

This is a Guarantee for the benefit of the Australian Energy Market Operator Limited (AEMO) provided in accordance with a reserve contract entered into between AEMO and the Reserve Provider on or about [insert date] (Reserve Contract).

At the request of the Reserve Provider and in consideration of AEMO's:

- (a) acceptance of this Guarantee for the purposes of the Reserve Contract at our request; or
- (b) payment or agreement to pay us the sum of \$1; or
- (c) extending other valuable consideration to Reserve Provider at our request,

the Financial Institution unconditionally and irrevocably undertakes to pay to AEMO on demand from time to time any and all amounts (in AUD) to an aggregate amount not exceeding the Maximum Amount.

# Demand

A demand from AEMO under this Guarantee must:

- 1 be in writing and sent, presented or faxed to the Financial Institution at the address and fax number specified in the Details;
- 2 state it is sent under the Guarantee No. specified in the Details;
- 3 specify the amount demanded by AEMO;
- 4 specify the time at which payment is to be made (such time to be not less than the Maximum Period after the demand is received by the Financial Institution); and
- 5 be signed by, or purportedly signed by, the Chief Financial Officer or the Group Manager Commercial Services of AEMO or any person acting in the place of or performing the duties of either of those officers.

Any telephone communications to the Financial Institution should be directed to the Contact Person using the Contact Person Telephone No.

The Financial Institution must pay the amount specified in a demand in cleared funds to the account specified in the demand at or before the time specified for payment, however, if:

- (A) in the case where the demand is sent, it is received by the Financial Institution; or
- (B) in the case where the demand is presented or faxed, it is received by the Financial Institution,

(as the case may be) on a day that is not a Business Day or after 3.00 pm in the place where the relevant office of the Financial Institution is situated on a Business Day, the Financial Institution will be taken to have received the demand at 9.00 am in the place where the relevant office of the Financial Institution is situated on the next Business Day. For this purpose, a "Business Day" is a day on which the Financial Institution is open for business in the city in which the Financial Institution's address set out in the Details is located.

If a demand under this Guarantee is faxed to the Financial Institution, AEMO must provide to the Financial Institution the original of the fax as soon as practicable after the fax is sent. Notwithstanding this requirement, the Financial Institution must pay the amount specified in the faxed demand on the basis of the faxed demand.

Other matters

The Financial Institution must make the payment demanded without reference to the Reserve Provider and notwithstanding any contrary notice or direction from the Reserve Provider.

This Guarantee is a primary obligation and is not reduced, impaired, discharged or otherwise affected by anything that might otherwise affect it, or would discharge a surety, at law or in equity including, but not limited to, any extension or variation to the Reserve Contract or time or other indulgence or forbearance on the part of AEMO on the one hand or the Reserve Provider on the other hand to each other made or agreed without the Financial Institution's knowledge or consent.

The Financial Institution irrevocably waives to the fullest extent it is permitted to do so by law any right to claim sovereign immunity for itself and its assets (including from jurisdiction, enforcement or execution) to which it might otherwise be entitled in any action based on this Guarantee that may be instituted in a competent court.

#### This Guarantee:

- (a) must not be assigned without the Financial Institution's written consent; and
- (b) is governed by and construed in accordance with the laws of Victoria.

#### Effective Date

This Guarantee will take effect on and from the Effective Date.

#### **Termination**

A demand may be made under this Guarantee at any time until the first to occur of:

- the Financial Institution's receiving notice in writing signed by the Chief Financial Officer or Group Manager Commercial Services of AEMO or any person acting in the place of or performing the duties of any of those officers that the Guarantee is no longer required;
- (ii) payment to AEMO by the Financial Institution of the whole of the Maximum Amount;
- (iii) replacement of this Guarantee by another guarantee in a form satisfactory to AEMO for an amount agreed to by the Reserve Provider and AEMO; and
- (iv) 5.00 pm, in the place where the relevant office of the Financial Institution is located, on the Expiry Date (unless prior to that date AEMO notifies the Financial Institution in writing that an application has been made for the winding up of the Reserve Provider, in which case this Guarantee will continue until the first to occur of the events listed in paragraphs (i), (ii) and (iii)).

The Financial Institution may at any time, without being required to do so, pay to AEMO the Maximum Amount less any amounts the Financial Institution may have already paid under this Guarantee (or such lesser sum as the Chief Financial Officer or Group Manager Commercial Services of AEMO may agree in writing) and thereupon its liability under this Guarantee immediately ceases.

Once demands may no longer be made under this Guarantee for any of the reasons specified above, AEMO must return the Guarantee to the Financial Institution.

)

)

)

Executed as a deed poll on [insert date]

SIGNED by [insert name of attorney] as attorney for [insert name of Financial Institution] under power of attorney dated

[insert date of power of attorney] in the presence of:

Signature of witness

Name of witness (block letters)

Address of witness

Occupation of witness

By executing this agreement the attorney states that the attorney has received no notice of revocation of the power of attorney

# Attachment 1 to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 - Confirmation

[on AEMO letterhead]

To the Reserve Provider [name/address as per relevant Schedule]

# Re | Confirmation of Reserve Contract

This is a Confirmation under clause XX of the RERT Panel Agreement dated xxx ("Agreement").

AEMO confirms your agreement to provide the following reserve for the following charges:

| Period of reserve contract:         | (AEMO will complete)                                   |
|-------------------------------------|--|
| Date(s) reserve is available:       | (AEMO will complete)                                   |
| Time(s) reserve is available (EST): | (AEMO will complete)                                   |
| Quantity of available reserve:      | (AEMO will complete)                                   |
| Location of available reserve:4     | (AEMO will complete)                                   |
| Availability charge:5               | \$ (AEMO will complete)                                |
| Usage charge:                       | \$ (AEMO will complete)/MWh                            |
| Pre-activation charge:6             | \$ (AEMO will complete) per pre-activation instruction |

This *Confirmation* incorporates clauses 1 and 3 to 17 of the Agreement and Schedule X, which collectively become a *reserve contract*.

Italicised terms are defined in the Agreement.

Dated:

Signed by XX in accordance with the Agreement.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>4</sup> Applicable only if the reserve relates to load reduction and reserve offered is not all of the load reduction described in the relevant schedule – delete this row if this applies and this footnote.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>5</sup> This should be specified as an amount for each [day/weekday] during the dates the reserve is available.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>6</sup> Applicable only if the reserve is unscheduled – delete this row if scheduled reserve and this footnote.

# Attachment 2 to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 - Request for Tender

# [on AEMO letterhead]

To the Reserve Provider [name/address as per relevant Schedule]

# Re | Request for Tender

This is a *Request for Tender* under clause 4.2 of the RERT Panel Agreement dated xxx ("Agreement"). *AEMO* requests your tender for the provision of *reserve* as follows:

| Date(s) reserve is required:                                    | (AEMO will complete) |
|---|----------------------|
| Time(s) reserve is required (EST):                              | (AEMO will complete) |
| Commencement and completion dates of proposed reserve contract: | (AEMO will complete) |
| Quantity of reserve required:                                   | (AEMO will complete) |
| Location of reserve required:7                                  | (AEMO will complete) |

Your tender is required by XXam/pm<sup>8</sup> EDST on [ insert date ] on the form of tender attached. If you fail to submit a tender by this date and time, *AEMO* will assume that you do not wish to submit a tender.

Note that if your tender is accepted by *AEMO*, *AEMO* will send you a *Confirmation*, whereupon a *reserve contract* will be entered into that will incorporate the terms contained in the *Confirmation* and clauses 1 and 3 to 17 of the Agreement and Schedule X.

Italicised terms are defined in the Agreement.

Dated:

Signed by XX in accordance with the Agreement.

<sup>8</sup> Delete whichever is inapplicable.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>7</sup> Applicable only if the reserve relates to load reduction and reserve offered is not all of the load reduction described in the relevant schedule – delete this row if this applies and this footnote.
# Attachment 3 to Schedule 1, 2, 3 & 4 - Form of Tender

[on Reserve Provider letterhead]

To AEMO[name/address as per relevant Schedule]:

#### Re | Tender for the Provision of Reserve

In response to your Request for Tender dated xxx, we offer to provide the following reserve:

| Date(s) reserve is available:        | (Reserve Provider to complete)                                   |
|--------------------------------------|--|
| Time(s) reserve is available (EST):  | (Reserve Provider to complete)                                   |
| Quantity of available reserve:       | (Reserve Provider to complete)                                   |
| Location of available reserve:9      | (Reserve Provider to complete)                                   |
| Availability charge:10               | \$ (Reserve Provider to complete)                                |
| Usage charge:                        | \$ (Reserve Provider to complete)/MWh                            |
| Pre-activation charge: <sup>11</sup> | \$ (Reserve Provider to complete) per pre-activation instruction |

We confirm that the *reserve* being offered to *AEMO* is not already contracted for the period covered by this offer and will not otherwise be made available through *central dispatch*.

We also confirm that if our tender is accepted by AEMO, AEMO will send us a Confirmation, whereupon a reserve contract will be entered into that will incorporate the terms contained in the Confirmation and clauses 1 and 3 to 17 of the Agreement and Schedule X.

Italicised terms are defined in the Agreement.

Dated:

Signed by XX in accordance with the Agreement.

<sup>9</sup> Applicable only if the reserve relates to load reduction and reserve offered is not all of the load reduction described in the relevant schedule – delete this row if this applies and this footnote.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>10</sup> This should be specified as an amount for each [day/weekday] during the dates the reserve is available.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>11</sup> Applicable only if the reserve is unscheduled – delete this row if scheduled reserve and this footnote.

# Schedule 5 – Short-Notice Reserve – Scheduled Reserve (Generation Increase)

## 1 Definitions

#### In this Schedule:

"block" means the minimum amount of reserve that can be dispatched by AEMO.

"disablement" means reducing the output of the reserve equipment to the network as quickly as practicable until it is below its market capacity or is de-synchronised.

"disablement lead time" means the period required to disable the reserve equipment and is specified in **Item 4**.

"dispatch constraints" are detailed in the table in item 5.2.

"dispatch end time" means the time the dispatch of reserve specified in a dispatch instruction must cease.

"dispatch instruction" means an instruction from AEMO to the Reserve Provider to dispatch reserve or to disable the reserve equipment (as the case may be).

"dispatch start time" means the time by which the reserve specified in a dispatch instruction must be dispatched.

"enablement" means synchronising the reserve equipment until its loading level becomes equal to the minimum operating level, or preparing the reserve equipment to be dispatched above its market capacity.

"enablement instruction" means an instruction to enable the reserve equipment.

"enablement lead time" means the maximum period required from the time the Reserve Provider receives an enablement instruction until the reserve equipment is:

- (a) synchronised and its loading level becomes equal to the minimum operating level for slow start plant;
- (b) ready for synchronisation for fast start plant; or
- (c) ready to be dispatched above its market capacity,

#### and is specified in Item 4.

"fast start plant" means a scheduled generating unit that can synchronise and increase its loading level to the firm capacity within 30 minutes of being requested to do so.

"firm capacity" means the reserve equipment's loading level specified in Item 3.

"instruction" means any notification by AEMO to the Reserve Provider in respect of the provision of reserve in accordance with a reserve contract.

"market capacity" means the loading level specified in Item 3, which is:

- the subject of *dispatch offers* or is considered by AEMO to be likely to be submitted or otherwise available for *dispatch*; or
- (b) provided, or will be provided, or made available for provision under any other arrangement or agreement.

"minimum operating level" means the minimum loading level at which the reserve equipment can operate continuously and is specified in **Item 4**.

"NMI Notification Date" means the Condition Subsequent Fulfimenet Date specified in the Annexure to this Schedule by which the Reserve Provider must notify AEMO of all NMI's and datastream suffixes related to the provision of reserve.

"slow start plant" means any scheduled generating unit other than fast start plant.

"Vic AMI meter" means a smart meter installed in Victoria as part of the Victorian Government's Advanced Metering Infrastructure (AMI) Program

"weekday" means a day that is not a Saturday or Sunday or observed as a public holiday in the region in which the reserve is located.

## 2 Tenders for the Provision of Reserve

## 2.1 Contact Persons for Tenders

Subject to clause 17.1(b), *Requests for Tender* will be given on behalf of *AEMO* and any communications concerning a *Request for Tender* and offers in response to a *Request for Tender*, must be submitted on behalf of the *Reserve Provider* by the persons nominated in the table below:

| AEMO                                |                      |  |
|-------------------------------------|----------------------|--|
| Contact Person at all times:        |                      |  |
| Name/Title:                         | Control Room Manager |  |
|                                     |                      |  |
| Telephone No:                       |                      |  |
| Fax No:                             |                      |  |
| Email:                              |                      |  |
| Reserv                              | re Provider          |  |
| Contact Person at all times:        |                      |  |
| Name/Title:                         |                      |  |
| Telephone No:                       |                      |  |
| Fax No:                             |                      |  |
| Email:                              |                      |  |
| Backup Contact Person at all times: |                      |  |
| Name/Title:                         |                      |  |
| Telephone No:                       |                      |  |
| Fax No:                             |                      |  |
| Email:                              |                      |  |

## 2.2 No obligation to make an offer

The Reserve Provider is not obliged to respond to a Request for Tender and offer the reserve to AEMO if the Request for Tender relates to a request for reserve during the following periods:

| Date | Time |
|------|------|
|      |      |
|      |      |
|      |      |

# 3 Description of Reserve

The reserve comprises the provision of generation as described below:

| Name of Generating Unit | Firm Capacity<br>(MW) | Market<br>Capacity<br>(MW) | <b>Reserve</b><br>(MW)<br>(Firm Capacity –<br>Market Capacity) |
|-------------------------|-----------------------|----------------------------|--|
|                         |                       |                            |  |

## Total Reserve

MW

4 Reserve Equipment

| Name of Generating Unit:12        |                                     |
|-----------------------------------|-------------------------------------|
| Registration Status               | [market/non-market]                 |
| Location                          |                                     |
| Connection Point                  |                                     |
| Minimum Operating Level           | []MW                                |
| Enablement Lead Time              | [ ] hours                           |
| Disablement Lead Time             | [ ] hours                           |
| Type of scheduled generating unit | [fast start plant/slow start planf] |

## 5 Capabilities of Reserve Equipment

## 5.1 Minimum and Maximum Rates of Change of the Level of Generation

The minimum and maximum rates of change of the level of *generation* that can be specified in a *dispatch instruction* are as follows:

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>12</sup> Copy table and use one for each Generating Unit involved.

| Name of Genera | ting Unit <sup>13</sup>   |                        |   |                |
|----------------|---------------------------|------------------------|---|----------------|
| •              |                           | change of power<br>put | Maximum rate of change of power<br>output |                |
|                | While operating<br>on AGC | Manual Control         | While operating<br>on AGC                 | Manual Control |
| []MW           | []MW/min                  | []MW/min               | []MW/min                                  | []MW/min       |
| []MW           | []MW/min                  | []MW/min               | []MW/min                                  | []MW/min       |
| []MW           | []MW/min                  | []MW/min               | []MW/min                                  | []MW/min       |

## 5.2 Dispatch Constraints

The reserve equipment is subject to the following dispatch constraints:

| Name of Generating Unit 13  |           |
|---|-----------|
| Minimum run-time, i.e. the minimum period<br>the scheduled generating unit must generate.<br>For the avoidance of doubt, AEMO may issue<br>an <i>instruction</i> to <i>disable</i> the <i>reserve</i> while the<br><i>reserve</i> is within the minimum run-time so that<br>the <i>disablement lead time</i> and minimum run-<br>time are satisfied concurrently at the end of the<br>minimum run-time. | [ ] hours |
| <b>Minimum off-time</b> , i.e. the minimum period<br>between the last time the <i>scheduled</i><br><i>generating unit</i> was <i>generating</i> and the time at<br>which the <i>scheduled generating unit</i> can re-<br>commence <i>generating</i> .   | [ ] hours |
| Other dispatch constraints  |           |

## 6 Contracted Levels of Performance

The *contracted levels of performance* comprise the provision of *generation* by the *reserve equipment* up to the total *reserve* that conforms to the following requirements:

#### 6.1 Minimum Technical Requirements

- (a) The reserve must be capable of being *dispatched* by *instructions* to a single point of contact with operational responsibility for the *reserve*;
- (b) The reserve must be capable of being dispatched as a block of not less than 5, MW, which may be made up of smaller components that are managed by the Reserve Provider;
- (c) The reserve must capable of remaining dispatched for at least 1 hour;
- (d) Each generating unit comprising the reserve equipment must have a type 1, 2, 3 or 4 metering installation as required by Schedule 7.2 of the Rules or a Vic AMI

RERT Panel Agreement

Deleted: 10

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>13</sup> Copy table and use one for each Generating Unit involved.

*meter* to measure the electrical output or change in electrical consumption as a result of *dispatch*; and

(e) Each generating unit comprising the reserve equipment must be capable of supplying electricity to the regional reference node in the region where the reserve is or may be required.

#### 6.2 Performance Criteria

The Reserve Provider must be capable of:

- upon receiving from AEMO an enablement instruction, enabling the reserve equipment within the enablement lead time;
- (b) upon receiving from AEMO a dispatch instruction, generating at a rate of change of the level of generation as required by the dispatch instruction, but not greater than the relevant rate set out in Item 5.1, unless agreed otherwise between the parties; and
- (c) unless required to continue to generate through central dispatch, upon receiving a dispatch instruction from AEMO to disable, disabling the reserve equipment within the disablement lead time.

#### 6.3 Availability notification by the Reserve Provider

At all times during a *reserve contract*, the *Reserve Provider* must notify *AEMO* of the quantity of *reserve* (MW) *available*.

The Reserve Provider must notify AEMO of the quantity of reserve available by specifying the quantity of *reserve available* (MW) in the Web Portal. The quantity specified by the Reserve Provider must not exceed the [contracted quantity]

If the *Reserve Provider* becomes aware of a material change to the availability of *reserve* following the entry into a *reserve contract*, the *Reserve Provider* must as soon as practicable after becoming aware of it advise *AEMO*.

## 7 Requests for Provision of Reserve

## 7.1 What AEMO may Request

Subject to any advice from the *Reserve Provider* that the *reserve* is not *available*, at any time during a *reserve contract*, *AEMO* may request the provision of any level of *generation* between the *market capacity* and the *firm capacity*.

#### 7.2 Method of Requests

- (a) At any time during a reserve contract, instructions will be issued by AEMO's market systems or by telephone or such other method as notified by AEMO.
- (b) Any instructions issued by telephone will be recorded by *AEMO* in accordance with Rule 4.11.4.

#### 7.3 Contact Persons for Operational Purposes

Subject to clause 17.1(b), *instructions* will be given and received and communications concerning *instructions* must be made by the following persons on behalf of each party:

| AEMO                         |                                |  |
|------------------------------|--------------------------------|--|
| Contact Person at all times: |                                |  |
| Name/Title:                  | Control Room Operator on shift |  |

| Telephone No:                       |             |
|-------------------------------------|-------------|
|                                     |             |
| Email:                              |             |
|                                     |             |
| Reserv                              | ve Provider |
|                                     |             |
| Contact Person at all times:        |             |
|                                     |             |
| Name/Title:                         |             |
|                                     |             |
| Telephone No:                       |             |
|                                     |             |
| Email:                              |             |
|                                     |             |
| Backup Contact Person at all times: |             |
|                                     |             |
| Name/Title:                         |             |
|                                     |             |
| Telephone No:                       |             |
|                                     |             |
| Email:                              |             |
|                                     |             |
|                                     |             |

## 7.4 Enablement Instruction

Subject to any *dispatch constraints, AEMO* may issue an *enablement instruction* at any time during a *reserve contract* requiring the *Reserve Provider* to:

- (a) synchronise and increase reserve equipment's output to the minimum operating level in the case of slow start plant; or
- (b) prepare the reserve equipment to dispatch above its market capacity; or
- (c) prepare the reserve equipment to be ready to synchronise and increase output to the firm capacity in the case of fast start plant.

AEMO may also request a time earlier than the time contemplated in **Item 4** by which the reserve equipment is to reach its *minimum operating level* or *market capacity*. The *Reserve Provider* must use reasonable endeavours to comply with the request.

The issue of an *enablement instruction* does not imply that a *dispatch instruction* will be issued.

### 7.5 Dispatch Instruction

Subject to any dispatch constraints, AEMO may issue a dispatch instruction to the Reserve Provider at any time during a reserve contract requesting the Reserve Provider to dispatch vary or disable the reserve. A dispatch instruction:

- (a) must specify the *dispatch start time* and the *dispatch end time;*
- (b) must specify the reserve to be dispatched for each trading interval (in MWh) from the dispatch start time to the dispatch end time, which unless agreed otherwise between the parties, must not be more than the firm capacity;
- (c) must not require the reserve equipment to generate below the minimum operating level unless the dispatch instruction is an instruction to disable; and
- (d) must not require the reserve equipment to change its level of generation at rates of change greater than those specified in Item 5.1, unless agreed otherwise between the parties.

The Reserve Provider must comply with a *dispatch instruction* that complies with these requirements.

#### 7.6 Terminating dispatch instruction

- (a) At any time prior to the dispatch start time (taking into account the enablement lead time) specified in an dispatch instruction AEMO may issue an instruction to the Reserve Provider terminating that dispatch instruction if AEMO acting reasonably, considers that the reserve to be provided pursuant to that dispatch instruction is not required.
- (b) Taking into account the *enablement lead time*, the *Reserve Provider* must comply with an *instruction* under (a).

## 7.7 AGC

Where available, *AEMO* may at any time request that the *reserve equipment* be switched to operate on *AGC* or under manual control. The *Reserve Provider* must comply with this request as soon as practicable.

## 8 Measurement and Verification

## 8.1 Measurement

Actual interval metering data (not estimated metering data or substituted metering data) will be used to determine the quantity of energy dispatched by the reserve equipment.

The Reserve Provider must provide to AEMO a list of NMI's and datastreams used to provide reserve in response to a dispatch instruction within 2 business days after dispatch.

The NMI's and *datastreams* provided in the list by the *Reserve Provider* must only be *NMI*'s and *datastreams* that were notified to *AEMO* by the *Reserve Provider* prior to the *NMI* Notification Date.

Any relevant *metering installation* must be installed by a *Metering Provider*, and data collected by an *AEMO* accredited Metering Data Provider (category MDP 1-4 or, in respect of *Vic AMI meters*, such category accredited by *AEMO* entitled to collect data for *Vic AMI meters*).

The maximum level at which *reserve* is taken to have been *dispatched* is the level specified in a relevant *dispatch instruction*.

#### 8.2 Verification

AEMO's market systems and energy management systems will be used to verify the quantity of reserve dispatched under a reserve contract.

If AEMO requests further information relating to the measurement and determination of the dispatched reserve, the Reserve Provider must provide that information to AEMO within 2 business days of AEMO's request.

The Reserve Provider will not be entitled to be paid the usage charge in relation to reserve provided by a NMI that is also included as a NMI in a list by another reserve provider. AEMO will notify the Reserve Provider of any NMI included in a list provided by the Reserve Provider which is included in a list by another reserve provider.

The Reserve Provider will only be entitled to be paid a *usage charge* in relation to *reserve* provided by *NMIs* that were notified to *AEMO* by the *Reserve Provider* prior to the *NMI Notification Date*.

## 9 Charges

## 9.1 Billing Period

For each *billing period* during a *reserve contract*, the *Reserve Provider* will be entitled to charge *AEMO* where *reserve* has been *dispatched* during a *trading interval* in accordance with a *reserve contract* during the *billing period*, a *usage charge*, which is equal to the

product of \$XX and the quantity (in MWh) of the reserve dispatched by the reserve equipment as measured at its connection point during each trading interval as a result of a dispatch instruction under that reserve contract.

# Annexure to Schedule 5 - Conditions Subsequent

Each condition subsequent applying to the reserve described in Item 3 and condition subsequent fulfilment date is listed in the table below:

| Condi |   | Condition<br>Subsequent<br>Fulfilment Date |
|-------|---|--|
| 1     | The Reserve Provider must complete a test of the <i>enablement</i> , <i>dispatch</i> and <i>disablement</i> of the <i>reserve equipment</i> under instruction from AEMO to AEMO's reasonable satisfaction.                                  |  |
|       | This test requires the <i>scheduled generating unit</i> to perform the following actions in sequence (failure to perform these actions in sequence will constitute a failure to complete this test satisfactorily):                         |  |
|       | • enable the reserve equipment within the enablement lead time;   |  |
|       | <ul> <li>generate at a level above the greater of the minimum operating<br/>level and the market capacity, and in accordance with dispatch<br/>instructions issued by AEMO; and</li> </ul>  |  |
|       | • <i>disable</i> under instructions from AEMO within the <i>disablement lead time</i> .   |  |
|       | During the test:  |  |
|       | <ul> <li>All automatic control systems, for example, the excitation control<br/>system and governor system, must be operated in their automatic<br/>regulating mode;</li> </ul>   |  |
|       | • The reserve equipment must be operated in a constant and stable manner; and   |  |
|       | • If AGC is installed, the <i>scheduled generating unit</i> must be operated under AGC control.   |  |
|       | Trend display printouts of the performance of the <i>reserve equipment</i> must be provided to <i>AEMO</i> as evidence of completion of this test.  |  |
| 2     | The Reserve Provider must notify AEMO of all NMI's and datastream suffixes related to the provision of reserve.   |  |
|       | Finalisation of jurisidictional consultation under National Electricity<br>Rules clause 3.20.3(c) and agreement of cost-sharing arrangments<br>under National Electricity Rules clause 3.20.3(f) to the reasonable<br>satisfaction of AEMO. |  |

# Schedule 6 – Short-Notice Reserve – Scheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)

## 1 Definitions

In this Schedule:

"block" means the minimum amount of reserve that can be dispatched by AEMO.

"consumer" means a person listed as such in Item 3.

"disablement" means the cessation of the provision of reserve required by a dispatch instruction and resuming the taking of electricity supply.

"disablement lead time" means the maximum period required for the reserve to be disabled and is specified in **item 4**.

"dispatch constraints" are detailed in the table in item 4.

"dispatch end time" means the time the dispatch of reserve specified in a dispatch instruction must cease.

"dispatch instruction" means an instruction from AEMO to the Reserve Provider to dispatch or to disable the reserve (as the case may be).

"dispatch start time" means the time by which the reserve specified in a dispatch instruction must be dispatched.

"enablement" means preparing reserve for dispatch.

"enablement instruction" means an instruction from AEMO to the Reserve Provider to enable the reserve.

"enablement lead time" means the maximum period required by the Reserve Provider to enable the reserve in response to a enablement instruction and is specified in **Item 4**.

"firm capacity" means the loading level specified in Item 3.

"instruction" means any notification by AEMO to the Reserve Provider in respect of the provision of reserve in accordance with a reserve contract.

"*load reduction*" is the reduction (in MW) in the level at which electricity is taken from the *network* at the *connection points* specified in **Item 3**.

"market capacity" means the loading level specified in Item 3, which is:

- the subject of *dispatch bids* or is considered by AEMO to be likely to be submitted or otherwise available for *central dispatch*; or
- (b) provided, or will be provided, or made available for provision under any other arrangement or agreement, including any demand side management arrangement or agreement.

"NMI Notification Date" means the Condition Subsequent Fulfimenet Date specified in the Annexure to this Schedule by which the Reserve Provider must notify AEMO of all NMI's and datastream suffixes related to the provision of reserve.

"standby generating unit" means a generating unit that is not connected to the network and will generate in order for the Reserve Provider to provide the reserve.

"Vic AMI meter" means a smart meter installed in Victoria as part of the Victorian Government's Advanced Metering Infrastructure (AMI) Program

*"weekday*" means a day that is not a Saturday or Sunday or observed as a public holiday in the *region* in which the *reserve* is located.

## 2 Tenders for the Provision of Reserve

## 2.1 Contact Persons for Tenders

Subject to clause 17.1(b), *Requests for Tender* will be given on behalf of *AEMO* and any communications concerning a *Request for Tender* and offers in response to a *Request for Tender*, must be submitted on behalf of the *Reserve Provider* by the persons nominated in the table below:

| AEMO                                |                      |  |
|-------------------------------------|----------------------|--|
| Contact Person at all times:        |                      |  |
| Name/Title:                         | Control Room Manager |  |
| Telephone No:                       |                      |  |
| Email:                              |                      |  |
| Reserv                              | re Provider          |  |
| Contact Person at all times:        |                      |  |
| Name/Title:                         |                      |  |
| Telephone No:                       |                      |  |
| Email:                              |                      |  |
| Backup Contact Person at all times: |                      |  |
| Name/Title:                         |                      |  |
| Telephone No:                       |                      |  |
| Email:                              |                      |  |

## 2.2 No obligation to make an offer

The Reserve Provider is not obliged to respond to a Request for Tender and offer the reserve to AEMO if the Request for Tender relates to a request for reserve during the following periods:

| Date | Time |
|------|------|
|      |      |
|      |      |
|      |      |

## 3 Description of Reserve

The *reserve* is comprised of *load reduction* at the locations and in the amounts detailed in the following table:

| Location of reserve |    |
|---------------------|----|
| Firm capacity       | MW |
| Market capacity     | MW |

Total Reserve

MW

## 4 Characteristics of Reserve

|   | Hours |
|---|-------|
| Enablement lead time  | Hours |
| Disablement lead time   | Hours |
| Maximum continuous operation ie the maximum time the reserve can be dispatched continuously.  | Hours |
| <b>Minimum continuous operation</b> ie the minimum time the <i>reserve</i> can be <i>dispatched</i> continuously.   | Hours |
| For the avoidance of doubt, <i>AEMO</i> may issue an <i>instruction</i> to <i>disable</i> the <i>reserve</i> while the <i>reserve</i> is within the minimum continuous operation so that the <i>disablement lead time</i> and minimum continuous operation are satisfied concurrently at the end of the minimum continuous operation. |       |
| Minimum time between dispatches   | Hours |
| Hours of the day the reserve is available for dispatch  |       |
| Days of the week the reserve is available for dispatch  |       |
| Maximum number of consecutive days the <i>reserve</i> can be <i>dispatched</i> in a week  |       |
| Maximum number of days per week of dispatch   |       |
| Other dispatch constraints  |       |

## 5 Not used

## 6 Contracted Levels of Performance

The *contracted levels of performance comprise* the provision of *load reduction* up to the total *reserve* that conforms to the following requirements:

## 6.1 Minimum Technical Requirements

- The reserve must be capable of being dispatched by instructions to a single point of contact with operational responsibility for the reserve;
- (b) The reserve must be capable of being dispatched as a block of not less than 5. MW, which may be made up of smaller components that are managed by the Reserve Provider; and

(c) The reserve must capable of remaining dispatched for at least 1 hour.

Deleted: 10

(d) Each connection point for the reserve must have a type 1, 2, 3 or 4 metering installation as required by Schedule 7.2 of the *Rules* or a *Vic AMI meter* to measure the electrical output or change in electrical consumption as a result of activation.

## 6.2 Performance Criteria

The Reserve Provider must be capable of:

- upon receiving an enablement instruction, enabling the reserve within the enablement lead time;
- (b) upon receiving from AEMO a dispatch instruction, dispatching the reserve as required by the dispatch instruction; and
- (c) upon receiving a dispatch instruction from AEMO to disable the reserve, disabling the reserve within the disablement lead time; and
- (d) unless required to continue to generate through central dispatch, upon receiving a dispatch instruction from AEMO to disable, disabling the reserve equipment within the disablement lead time.

No part of the reserve shall be *dispatched* prior to receipt of a relevant *dispatch instruction* without *AEMO*'s prior consent.

*Dispatch* of the *reserve* must not lead to any consequent increase in the rate at which electricity is taken from the *network* by any other equipment or process owned by a *consumer* unless this effect has been deducted from the *reserve*.

## 6.3 Availability notification by the Reserve Provider

At all times during a reserve contract, the Reserve Provider must notify AEMO of the quantity of reserve (MW) available.

The Reserve Provider must notify AEMO of the quantity of reserve available by specifying the quantity of *reserve available* (MW) in the Web Portal. The quantity specified by the Reserve Provider must not exceed the [contracted quantity]

If the *Reserve Provider* becomes aware of a material change of circumstances following the entry into a *reserve contract*, the *Reserve Provider* must as soon as practicable after becoming aware of it advise *AEMO*.

## 7 Requests for Provision of Reserve

#### 7.1 What AEMO may Request

Subject to any advice from the *Reserve Provider* that the *reserve* is not *available*, at any time during a *reserve contract*, *AEMO* may request any *load reduction* between the *market capacity* and *firm capacity*.

#### 7.2 Method of Requests

- (a) At any time during a reserve contract, instructions will be issued by AEMO's market systems or by telephone or such other method as notified by AEMO.
- (b) Any instructions issued by telephone will be recorded by AEMO in accordance with Rule 4.11.4.

#### 7.3 Contact Persons for Operational Purposes

Subject to clause17.1(b), *instructions* will be given and received and communications concerning *instructions* must be made by the following persons on behalf of each party:

AEMO

| Contact Person at all times:        |                                |
|-------------------------------------|--------------------------------|
| Name/Title:                         | Control Room Operator on shift |
| Telephone No:                       |                                |
| Email:                              |                                |
| Reserv                              | ve Provider                    |
| Contact Person at all times:        |                                |
| Name/Title:                         |                                |
| Telephone No:                       |                                |
| Email:                              |                                |
| Backup Contact Person at all times: |                                |
| Name/Title:                         |                                |
| Telephone No:                       |                                |
| Email:                              |                                |
|                                     |                                |

#### 7.4 Enablement Instruction

Subject to any *dispatch constraints, AEMO* may issue an *enablement instruction* at any time during a *reserve contract* requiring the *Reserve Provider* to prepare *reserve* for *dispatch*. An *enablement instruction* must specify:

- (a) the proposed dispatch start time and the proposed dispatch end time; and
- (b) the amount of reserve (in MWh) the Reserve Provider must prepare for dispatch for each trading interval, which unless agreed otherwise between the parties, must not be greater than the firm capacity.

For a *load reduction* with an *enablement lead time* of zero, an *enablement instruction* will not be required and the *load reduction* shall be taken to be constantly in a state of readiness to act on a *dispatch instruction* issued by *AEMO*.

The issue of an *enablement instruction* does not imply that a *dispatch instruction* will be issued.

## 7.5 Dispatch Instruction

Subject to any dispatch constraints, AEMO may issue a dispatch instruction to the Reserve Provider at any time during a reserve contract requesting the Reserve Provider to dispatch, vary or disable the reserve. A dispatch instruction must specify:

- (a) the dispatch start time and the dispatch end time; and
- (b) the amount of reserve the Reserve Provider must dispatch for each trading interval (in MWh) from the dispatch start time to the dispatch end time, which unless otherwise agreed between the parties, must not be more than the firm capacity.

The Reserve Provider must comply with a dispatch instruction that complies with these requirements.

#### 7.6 Terminating dispatch instruction

- (a) At any time prior to the dispatch start time (taking into account the enablement lead time) specified in an dispatch instruction AEMO may issue an instruction to the Reserve Provider terminating that dispatch instruction if AEMO acting reasonably, considers that the reserve to be provided pursuant to that dispatch instruction is not required.
- (b) Taking into account the *enablement lead time*, the *Reserve Provider* must comply with an *instruction* under (a).

## 8 Measurement and Verification of Reserve

#### 8.1 Measurement

Actual interval metering data (not estimated metering data or substituted metering data) will be used to determine the quantity of energy *dispatched* by the reserve equipment.

The Reserve Provider must provide to AEMO a list of NMI's and datastream suffixes used to provide reserve under a reserve contract within 2 business days after activation.

The *NMI*'s and *datastreams* provided in the list by the *Reserve Provider* must only be *NMI*'s and *datastreams* that were notified to *AEMO* by the *Reserve Provider* prior to the *NMI Notification Date.* 

The NMI's and datastream suffixes provided by the Reserve Provider to AEMO must:

- be NMI's and datastream suffixes in the Market Settlement and Transfer Solutions (MSATS) system; and
- have actual interval metering data (not estimated metering data or substituted metering data) for all trading intervals for at least 100 calendar days prior to [day/weekday] on which reserve was activated and for the period of activation.

The *metering installation* must be installed by a *Metering Provider*, and data collected by an *AEMO* accredited Metering Data Provider category MDP 1-4 or, in respect of *Vic AMI meters*, such category accredited by AEMO entitled to collect data for *Vic AMI* meters).

The maximum level at which reserve is taken to have been *dispatched* is the level specified in a relevant *dispatch instruction*.

## 8.2 Verification

AEMO's market systems and energy management systems will be used to verify the quantity of reserve dispatched in accordance with a reserve contract.

The Reserve Provider will not be paid the usage charge in relation to reserve provided by a NMI that is also included as a NMI in a list by another reserve provider. AEMO will notify the Reserve Provider of any NMI included in a list provided by the Reserve Provider which is included in a list by another reserve provider.

The Reserve Provider will only be entitled to be paid a usage charge in relation to reserve provided by NMIs that were notified to AEMO by the Reserve Provider prior to the NMI Notification Date.

If AEMO requests further information relating to the measurement and determination of the dispatched reserve, the Reserve Provider must provide that information to AEMO within 2 business days of AEMO's request.

## 8.3 Calculation

The calculation of the quantity of *reserve activated* under this Agreement will be in accordance with the following:

The aggregated electricity demand of all *NMI*'s and *datastreams* in the list provided by the *Reserve Provider* to *AEMO* after *activation* will be used to calculate the baseline and the amount of *reserve activated*. Baselines and *reserve activated* will not be calculated for individual *NMIs* and *datastreams*.

## Unadjusted baseline calculation

$$b_t = \frac{1}{S} \sum_{i=1,2,\dots,S} c_{ti}$$

Where:

b = unadjusted baseline MWh for a given time interval (t)

i = one of S selected days

S = the set of selected days in the 100 calendar days immediately preceding the [day/weekday] on which *reserve* was activated and for which the calculation is being made (the **45 day period**). The days in the 45 day period selected for the set will be based on [days/weekdays] on which *reserve* was not activated (the **Non-Activated Days**) and [days/weekdays] on which *reserve* was activated (the **Activated Days**) and determined as follows:

Step 1 - This set of selected days will normally comprise the 10 Non-Activated Days immediately preceding the [day/weekday] on which *reserve* was *activated* and for which the calculation is being made.

Step 2 - If, in the 45 day period, there are less than 10 Non-Activated Days but 5 or more Non-Activated Days, then S comprises those Non-Activated Days.

Step 3 - If, in the 45 day period, there are less than 5 Non-Activated Days, then S comprises the Non-Activated Days plus one or more of the Activated Days in the 45 day period will added to the number of Non-Activated Days so that the total number of days in the set equals 5. The Activated Days added to the Non-Activated Days will be determined based on the level of demand during the *trading intervals* during the period of *activation* on the Activated Days (with the Activated Day with the highest demand during any *trading interval* during the period of *activation* on that Activated Days are ranked he same based on the highest demand during any *trading interval* during the same based on the highest and added to the Non-Activated Days, with the next highest ranked Activated Day added and so on, until the total number of days in the set equals 5). If 2 or more Activated Days are ranked the same based on the highest demand during any *trading interval* during the period of *activation*, the Activated Day closest in time to the [day/weekday] on which *reserve* was *activated* and for which the calculation is being made will be ranked higher.

t = trading interval.

c = MWh electricity demand for a given *trading interval* (t) occurring on one of the selected days i.

## **Relative Root Mean Squared Error (RRMSE)**

AEMO may measure the accuracy of the unadjusted baseline by determining the unadjusted baseline's relative root mean squared error (RRMSE) by comparing the Reserve Provider's unadjusted baseline against the [100] days not being Activated Days immediately preceding the [day/weekday] on which *reserve* was activated and for which the calculation is being made and if they vary from each other by a value greater than or equal to [20%], AEMO may adjust the variables which are used to determine the unadjusted baseline to ones which AEMO determines, acting reasonably, more accurately reflects the Reserve Provider's typical demand.

The RRMSE is calculated as follows:

$$RRMSE = \frac{\sqrt{\sum_{n \in N} (L_n^{baseline} - L_n^{actual})^2}}{\frac{1}{N} \times \sum_{n \in N} L_n^{actual}}$$

Where:

- n is the set of *trading intervals* from which *metering data* is taken for the of the calculation.
- N is the number of elements in set n
- $L_n^{baseline}$  is the calculated baseline load associated with a *trading interval* in set *n*.
- L<sup>actual</sup> is the actual metered load associated with a trading interval in set n.

## Adjustment factor calculation

$$a = \frac{\sum_{t=s-8}^{t=s-3} (c_t - b_t)}{6}$$

Where:

a = adjustment factor (this may be positive or negative)

s = the start of the *trading interval* (t) during which the *reserve* has been *activated* and for which the calculation is being made.

c = MWh electricity demand for a given time interval (t) during the period of *reserve* activation for which the calculation is being made.

s-n = trading interval n 30-min intervals before activation start time

If the adjustment factor is a positive amount, the adjustment factor is limited to an amount equivalent to 20% of the amount of the *reserve*.

If the *reserve* is *activated* for 2 or more separate periods on the same day, the adjustment factor *a* for each period of *activation* will be the adjustment factor calculated for the first period of *activation* on that day.

Adjusted baseline calculation

$$B_t = b_t + a$$

B = adjusted baseline MWh for a given time interval (t)

**Delivered** *reserve* 

$$D_t = B_t - c_t$$

D = quantity of *reserve activated* for a given time interval (t)

Where D is more than the level specified in the relevant *activation instruction*, D = the level specified in the relevant *activation instruction*.

Where D is less than zero, D = 0.

## 9 Charges

## 9.1 Billing Period

For each *billing period* during a *reserve contract*, the *Reserve Provider* will be entitled to charge *AEMO* where *reserve* has been *dispatched* during a *trading interval* in accordance with a *reserve contract* during the *billing period*, a *usage charge*, which is equal to the product of \$XX and the quantity (in MWh) of the *reserve dispatched* by the *reserve equipment* as measured at its *connection point* during each *trading interval* as a result of a *dispatch instruction* under that *reserve contract*.

# Annexure to Schedule 6 - Conditions Subsequent

Each condition subsequent applying to the reserve described in Item 3 and condition subsequent fulfilment date is listed in the table below:

| Co | Condition Condition   |                                  |  |
|----|---|----------------------------------|--|
|    |   | Subsequent<br>Fulfilment<br>Date |  |
| 1  | The procedures relevant to the provision of <i>reserve</i> that have been accepted by relevant <i>consumers</i> must be provided to <i>AEMO</i> (if some procedures are generic, a typical procedure will suffice). The procedures must include information protocols and indicate the steps to be carried out for:   |                                  |  |
|    | • enablement, dispatch and disablement; and   |                                  |  |
|    | • the notifications and responses required by a <i>reserve contract</i> for each notification of the <i>reserve</i> 's availability,  |                                  |  |
|    | for each part of the reserve that relates to each relevant consumer.  |                                  |  |
| 2  | The Reserve Provider must demonstrate to AEMO's reasonable satisfaction that the required notifications can be provided to the operator of each part of the reserve in sufficient time to allow the reserve to be dispatched in accordance with the contracted levels of performance.   |                                  |  |
|    | Dispatch is not required as part of this demonstration.   |                                  |  |
| 3  | Where the provision of reserve relies on <i>standby generation</i> being available to supply the <i>load disconnected</i> from the <i>network</i> , the <i>Reserve Provider</i> must provide <i>AEMO</i> with test certificates or other evidence of satisfactory starts of each <i>standby generating unit</i> , indicating that the prime mover and energisation of the alternator of each <i>standby generating unit</i> were started recently without fail and the <i>standby generating unit</i> must <i>generate</i> electricity for at least 1 hour. |                                  |  |
|    | The evidence to be provided to AEMO must indicate that each standby generating<br>unit was tested within 30 days of the date of provision of the evidence to AEMO.  |                                  |  |
| 4  | The Reserve Provider must complete a test of the enablement, dispatch and<br>disablement of the reserve under instruction from AEMO to AEMO's reasonable<br>satisfaction.<br>This test requires the Reserve Provider to perform the following actions in sequence<br>(failure to perform these actions in sequence will constitute a failure to complete this<br>test satisfactorily):  |                                  |  |
|    | enable the reserve within the enablement lead time;   |                                  |  |
|    | <ul> <li>provide <i>load reduction</i> at a level in accordance with <i>dispatch instructions</i> issued<br/>by AEMO; and</li> </ul>  |                                  |  |
|    | • disable under instructions from AEMO within the disablement lead time.  |                                  |  |
| 5  | The Reserve Provider must notify AEMO of all NMI's and datastream suffixes related to the provision of reserve.   |                                  |  |
|    | Finalisation of jurisidictional consultation under National Electricity Rules clause 3.20.3(c) and agreement of cost-sharing arrangments under National Electricity Rules clause 3.20.3(f) to the reasonable satisfaction of AEMO.  |                                  |  |

# Schedule 7 – Short-Notice Reserve – Unscheduled Reserve (Generation Increase)

## 1 Definitions

In this Schedule:

"activation" means synchronising the reserve equipment where required and increasing its output to the firm capacity.

"activation constraints" are detailed in the table in Item 5.1.

"activation end time" means the time the activation of the reserve must cease.

"activation instruction" means an instruction from AEMO for the reserve to become activated or deactivated (as the case may be).

"activation lead time" means the maximum period required by the Reserve Provider to activate reserve in response to an activation instruction and is specified in **Item 4.** 

"activation start time" means the time by which the reserve specified in an activation instructions is to be activated.

"block" means the minimum amount of reserve that can be activated by AEMO.

"de-activation" means reducing the output of the reserve equipment to the network as quickly as practicable until it is below its market capacity or is de-synchronised.

"de-activation lead time" means the maximum period required to disable the reserve equipment and is specified in Item 4.

"firm capacity" means the reserve equipment loading level specified in Item 3.

"instruction" means any notification by AEMO to the Reserve Provider in respect of the provision of reserve in accordance with a reserve contract.

"market capacity" means the loading level specified in Item 3, which is:

(a) is considered by AEMO to be likely to be available to the market; or

(b) provided, or will be provided, or made available for provision under any other arrangement or agreement.

"minimum operating level" means the minimum loading level at which the reserve equipment can operate continuously and is specified in **Item 4**.

"NMI Notification Date" means the Condition Subsequent Fulfimenet Date specified in the Annexure to this Schedule by which the Reserve Provider must notify AEMO of all NMI's and datastream suffixes related to the provision of reserve.

"pre-activation" means preparing the reserve equipment for activation.

"pre-activation instruction" means an instruction to pre-activate the reserve equipment.

"pre-activation lead time" means the maximum period required to prepare the reserve equipment for activation and is specified in **Item 4**.

"Vic AMI meter" means a smart meter installed in Victoria as part of the Victorian Government's Advanced Metering Infrastructure (AMI) Program

"weekday" means a day that is not a Saturday or Sunday or observed as a public holiday in the region in which the reserve is located.

## 2 Tenders for the Provision of Reserve

## 2.1 Contact Persons for Tenders

Subject to clause 17.1(b), *Requests for Tender* will be given on behalf of *AEMO* and any communications concerning a *Request for Tender* and offers in response to a *Request for Tender*, must be submitted on behalf of the *Reserve Provider* by the persons nominated in the table below:

| AEMO                                |                      |  |
|-------------------------------------|----------------------|--|
| Contact Person at all times:        |                      |  |
| Name/Title:                         | Control Room Manager |  |
|                                     |                      |  |
| Telephone No:                       |                      |  |
| Email:                              |                      |  |
| Reserve Provider                    |                      |  |
| Contact Person at all times:        |                      |  |
| Name/Title:                         |                      |  |
| Telephone No:                       |                      |  |
| Email:                              |                      |  |
| Backup Contact Person at all times: |                      |  |
| Name/Title:                         |                      |  |
| Telephone No:                       |                      |  |
| Email:                              |                      |  |

## 2.2 No obligation to make an offer

The Reserve Provider is not obliged to respond to a Request for Tender and offer the reserve to AEMO if the Request for Tender relates to a request for reserve during the following periods:

| Date | Time |
|------|------|
|      |      |
|      |      |

## 3 Description of Reserve

The reserve comprises the provision of generation as described below:

| Name of Generating Unit | Firm Capacity<br>(MW) | Market<br>Capacity (MW) | Reserve<br>(MW)<br>(Firm Capacity –<br>Market Capacity) |
|-------------------------|-----------------------|-------------------------|---|
|                         |                       |                         |   |
|                         |                       |                         |   |

Total Reserve

MW

## 4 Reserve Equipment

| Name of Generating Unit <sup>14</sup> |                     |
|---------------------------------------|---------------------|
| Registration Status                   | [market/non-market] |
| Location                              |                     |
| Connection Point                      |                     |
| Minimum Operating Level               | []MW                |
| Pre-activation Lead Time              | [ ] hours           |
| Activation Lead Time                  | [ ] hours           |
| De-Activation Lead Time               | [] hours            |

## 5 Capabilities of Reserve Equipment

## 5.1 Activation Constraints

The reserve equipment is subject to the following activation constraints:

| Name of Generating Unit <sup>14</sup>   |           |
|---|-----------|
| Minimum run-time, i.e. the minimum period the scheduled generating unit must generate.  | []hours   |
| For the avoidance of doubt, AEMO may<br>issue an instruction to de-activate the<br>reserve while the reserve is within the<br>minimum run-time so that the de-activation<br>lead time and minimum run-time are<br>satisfied concurrently at the end of the<br>minimum run-time. |           |
| Minimum off-time, i.e. the minimum<br>period between the last time the scheduled<br>generating unit was generating and the<br>time at which the scheduled generating<br>unit can re-commence generating.  | [ ] hours |

<sup>14</sup> Copy table and use one for each Generating Unit involved.

Other activation constraints

## 6 Contracted Levels of Performance

The *contracted levels of performance* comprise the provision of *generation* by the *reserve equipment* up to the total *reserve* that conforms to the following requirements:

#### 6.1 Minimum Technical Requirements

- (a) The reserve must be capable of being activated by instructions to a single point of contact with operational responsibility for the reserve;
- (b) The reserve must be capable of being activated as a block of not less than 5 MW, which may be made up of smaller components that are managed by the Reserve Provider,
- (c) The reserve must capable of remaining activated for at least 1 hour;
- (d) Each generating unit comprising the reserve equipment must have a type 1, 2, 3 or 4 metering installation as required by Schedule 7.2 of the *Rules* or a *Vic AMI* meter to measure the electrical output or change in electrical consumption as a result of an activation; and
- (e) Each generating unit comprising the reserve equipment must be capable of supplying electricity to the regional reference node in the region where the reserve is or may be required.

## 6.2 Performance Criteria

The Reserve Provider must be capable of:

- (a) upon receiving from AEMO a pre-activation instruction, pre-activating the reserve equipment within the pre-activation lead time;
- (b) upon receiving from *AEMO* an *activation instruction, generating* at the rate of change of the level of *generation* required by the *activation instruction;* and
- (c) upon receiving from AEMO an activation instruction to de-activate, de-activating the reserve equipment within the de-activation lead time.

## 6.3 Availability notification by the Reserve Provider

At all times during a *reserve contract*, the *Reserve Provider* must notify *AEMO* of the quantity of *reserve* (MW) *available*.

The Reserve Provider must notify AEMO of the quantity of reserve available by specifying the quantity of reserve available (MW) in the Web Portal. The quantity specified by the Reserve Provider must not exceed the [contracted quantity]

If the *Reserve Provider* becomes aware of a material change of circumstances following the entry into a *reserve contract*, the *Reserve Provider* must as soon as practicable after becoming aware of it advise *AEMO*.

## 7 Requests for Provision of Reserve

## 7.1 What AEMO may Request

Subject to any advice from the *Reserve Provider* that the *reserve* is not *available*, at any time during a *reserve contract*, *AEMO* may request the provision of any level of *generation* between the *market capacity* and the *firm capacity*.

Deleted: 10

#### 7.2 Method of Requests

*Instructions* will be given by telephone, which *AEMO* will record in accordance with Rule 4.11.4, or such other method as notified by AEMO.

#### 7.3 Contact Persons for Operational Purposes

Subject to clause 17.1(b), *instructions* will be given and received and communications concerning *instructions* must be made by the following persons on behalf of each party:

| AEMO                                |                                |  |
|-------------------------------------|--------------------------------|--|
| Contact Person at all times:        |                                |  |
| Name/Title:                         | Control Room Operator on shift |  |
| Telephone No:                       |                                |  |
| Email:                              |                                |  |
| Reserve Provider                    |                                |  |
| Contact Person at all times:        |                                |  |
| Name/Title:                         |                                |  |
| Telephone No:                       |                                |  |
| Email:                              |                                |  |
| Backup Contact Person at all times: |                                |  |
| Name/Title:                         |                                |  |
| Telephone No:                       |                                |  |
| Email:                              |                                |  |

## 7.4 **Pre-Activation Instruction**

Subject to any activation constraints, AEMO may issue a pre-activation instruction at any time during a reserve contract requiring the Reserve Provider to:

- (a) increase the reserve equipment's output to the minimum operating level; or
- (b) prepare the reserve equipment to activate above its market capacity.

AEMO may also request a time earlier than the time contemplated in **Item 4** by which the reserve equipment is to reach its *minimum operating level* or *market capacity*. The Reserve Provider must use reasonable endeavours to comply with the request.

The issue of a *pre-activation instruction* does not imply that an *activation instruction* will be issued.

## 7.5 Activation Instruction

Subject to any activation constraints, AEMO may issue an activation instruction to the Reserve Provider at any time during a reserve contract requesting the Reserve Provider to activate or de-activate the reserve. An activation instruction:

 (a) must specify the activation start time (taking into account the activation lead time) and the activation end time (taking into account the de-activation lead time);

- (b) must specify the reserve to be activated for each trading interval (in MWh) from the activation start time to the activation end time, which unless agreed otherwise between the parties, must not be more than the firm capacity; and
- (c) must not require the reserve equipment to generate below the minimum operating level unless the activation instruction is an instruction to de-activate.

The *Reserve Provider* must comply with an *activation instruction* that complies with these requirements.

#### 7.6 Terminating activation instruction

- (a) At any time prior to the activation start time (taking into account the activation lead time) specified in an activation instruction AEMO may issue an instruction to the Reserve Provider terminating that activation instruction if AEMO acting reasonably, considers that the reserve to be provided pursuant to that activation instruction is not required.
- (b) Taking into account the activation lead time, the Reserve Provider must comply with an instruction under (a).

#### 7.7 AGC

Where available, *AEMO* may at any time request that the *reserve equipment* be switched to operate on *AGC* or under manual control. The *Reserve Provider* must comply with this request as soon as practicable.

## 8 Measurement and Verification

#### 8.1 Measurement

Actual interval metering data (not estimated metering data or substituted metering data) will be used to determine the quantity of reserve activated by the reserve equipment.

The Reserve Provider must provide to AEMO a list of NMI's and datastreams used to provide reserve in response to a dispatch instruction within 2 business days after dispatch.

The *NMI*'s and *datastreams* provided in the list by the *Reserve Provider* must only be *NMI*'s and *datastreams* that were notified to *AEMO* by the *Reserve Provider* prior to the *NMI Notification Date.* 

Any relevant *metering installation* must be installed by a *Metering Provider*, and data collected by an *AEMO* accredited Metering Data Provider (category MDP 1-4 or, in respect of *Vic AMI meters*, such category accredited by *AEMO* entitled to collect data for *Vic AMI meters*).

The maximum level at which the *reserve* is taken to have been *activated* will be the level specified in relevant *activation instruction*.

## 8.2 Verification

AEMO's market systems and energy management systems will be used to verify the quantity of reserve activated in accordance with a reserve contract.

If AEMO requests further information relating to the measurement and determination of the activated reserve, the Reserve Provider must provide that information to AEMO within 2 business days of AEMO's request.

The *Reserve Provider* will not be entitled to be paid the *usage charge* in relation to *reserve* provided by a *NMI* that is also included as a *NMI* in a list by another reserve provider. *AEMO* will notify the *Reserve Provider* of any *NMI* included in a list provided by the *Reserve Provider* which is included in a list by another reserve provider.

The Reserve Provider will only be entitled to be paid a usage charge in relation to reserve provided by NMIs that were notified to AEMO by the Reserve Provider prior to the NMI Notification Date.

## 9 Charges

## 9.1 Billing Period

For each billing period, the Reserve Provider will be entitled to charge AEMO

- (a) a pre-activation charge equal to product of \$XX and the number of times a preactivation instruction (not including instructions amending previous instructions) is given during the billing period; and
- (c) where reserve has been activated in accordance with a reserve contract during the billing period, a usage charge, which is equal to the product of \$XX, and the quantity (in MWh) of the reserve activated by the reserve equipment as measured at its connection point during each trading interval as a result of an activation instruction under a reserve contract.

# Annexure to Schedule 7 - Conditions Subsequent

Each *condition subsequent* applying to the *reserve* described in **Item 3** and *condition subsequent fulfilment date* is listed in the table below:

| Condi   | Condition Condition   |                               |  |
|---|---|-------------------------------|--|
|   |   | Subsequent<br>Fulfilment Date |  |
| 1   | The Reserve Provider must complete a test of the pre-activation, activation and de-activation of the reserve equipment under instruction from AEMO to AEMO's reasonable satisfaction.   |                               |  |
| This test requires the <i>reserve equipment</i> to perform the following actions<br>in sequence (failure to perform these actions in sequence will constitute<br>a failure to complete this test satisfactorily): |   |                               |  |
|   | <ul> <li>pre-activate the reserve equipment within the pre-activation lead time;</li> </ul>   |                               |  |
|   | <ul> <li>generate at a level above the greater of the minimum operating level<br/>and the market capacity, and in accordance with activation<br/>instructions issued by AEMO; and</li> </ul>  |                               |  |
|   | de-activate under instructions from AEMO within the de-activation lead time.  |                               |  |
|   | During the test:  |                               |  |
|   | <ul> <li>All automatic control systems, for example, the excitation control<br/>system and governor system, must be operated in their automatic<br/>regulating mode;</li> </ul>   |                               |  |
|   | • The reserve equipment must be operated in a constant and stable manner; and   |                               |  |
|   | • If AGC is installed, the reserve equipment must be operated under AGC control.  |                               |  |
|   | Trend display printouts of the performance of the reserve equipment must be provided to <i>AEMO</i> as evidence of completion of this test.   |                               |  |
| 2   | The Reserve Provider must complete a test of the notifications and procedures used to provide the reserve in accordance with the contracted levels of performance.  |                               |  |
|   | The Reserve Provider must demonstrate how the Reserve Provider would comply with a pre-activation instruction and an activation instruction, but these actions are not required for this test.  |                               |  |
| 3   | The Reserve Provider must notify AEMO of all NMI's and datastream suffixes related to the provision of reserve.   |                               |  |
|   | Finalisation of jurisidictional consultation under National Electricity Rules<br>clause 3.20.3(c) and agreement of cost-sharing arrangments under<br>National Electricity Rules clause 3.20.3(f) to the reasonable satisfaction<br>of AEMO. |                               |  |

# Schedule 8 – Short-Notice Reserve – Unscheduled Reserve (Load Reduction)

## Definitions

1

#### In this Schedule:

"activation constraints" are detailed in the table in item 4.

"activation end time" means the time the activation of the reserve specified in an activation instruction must cease.

"activation instruction" means an instruction from AEMO for the reserve to be activated or de-activated (as the case may be).

"activation lead time" means the maximum period between the issue of an activation instruction and the time at which the reserve is activated and is specified in **Item 4**.

"block" means the minimum amount of reserve that can be activated by AEMO.

"consumer" means a person listed as such in Item 3.

"de-activate" means the cessation of the provision of reserve required by an activation instruction and resuming the taking of supply of electricity.

"de-activation lead time" means the maximum period required for the reserve to be deactivated and is specified in Item 4.

"firm capacity" means the loading level specified in Item 3.

"instruction" means any notification by AEMO to the Reserve Provider in respect of the provision of reserve in accordance with a reserve contract.

"load reduction" is the reduction (in MW) in the level at which electricity is taken from the network at the connection points specified in **Item 3**.

"market capacity" means the loading level specified in Item 3, which is:

- (a) considered by AEMO to be likely to be available to the market; or
- (b) provided, or will be provided, or made available for provision under any other arrangement or agreement, including any demand side management arrangement or agreement.

"NMI Notification Date" means the Condition Subsequent Fulfimenet Date specified in the Annexure to this Schedule by which the Reserve Provider must notify AEMO of all NMI's and datastream suffixes related to the provision of reserve.

"pre-activation" means preparing reserve for activation.

"pre-activation instruction" means an instruction to the Reserve Provider to prepare the reserve for activation.

"pre-activation lead time" means the maximum period required for the reserve to reach a state of readiness to act upon an activation instruction and is specified in **Item 4**.

"standby generating unit" means a generating unit that is not connected to the network and will generate in order for the Reserve Provider to provide the reserve.

"Vic AMI meter" means a smart meter installed in Victoria as part of the Victorian Government's Advanced Metering Infrastructure (AMI) Program

*"weekday"* means a day that is not a Saturday or Sunday or observed as a public holiday in the *region* in which the *reserve* is located.

## 2 Tenders for the Provision of Reserve

## 2.1 Contact Persons for Tenders

Subject to clause 17.1(b), *Requests for Tender* will be given on behalf of *AEMO* and any communications concerning a *Request for Tender* and offers in response to a *Request for Tender*, must be submitted on behalf of the *Reserve Provider* by the persons nominated in the table below:

| AEMO                                |                      |  |
|-------------------------------------|----------------------|--|
| Contact Person at all times:        |                      |  |
| Name/Title:                         | Control Room Manager |  |
| Telephone No:                       |                      |  |
| Email:                              |                      |  |
| Reserve Provider                    |                      |  |
| Contact Person at all times:        |                      |  |
| Name/Title:                         |                      |  |
| Telephone No:                       |                      |  |
| Email:                              |                      |  |
| Backup Contact Person at all times: |                      |  |
| Name/Title:                         |                      |  |
| Telephone No:                       |                      |  |
| Email:                              |                      |  |

## 2.2 No obligation to make an offer

The Reserve Provider is not obliged to respond to a Request for Tender and offer the reserve to AEMO if the Request for Tender relates to a request for reserve during the following periods:

| Date | Time |
|------|------|
|      |      |
|      |      |

# 3 Description of Reserve

The reserve is comprised of load reduction at the locations and in the amounts detailed in the following table:

|    | Name of Consumer | Location of Reserve | Firm Capacity                                  | Market Capacity                                | Reserve  | Does reserve                                     | Capacity of                        | Connection point |
|----|------------------|---------------------|--|--|--|--|------------------------------------|------------------|
|    |                  |                     | (MW)<br>(7 am – 10 pm<br><i>EST weekdays</i> ) | (MW)<br>(7 am – 10 pm<br><i>EST weekdays</i> ) | (Firm Capacity –<br>Market Capacity)<br>(MW)<br>(7 am – 10 pm EST<br>weekdays) | rely on use of<br>standby<br>generating<br>unit? | standby<br>generating unit<br>(MW) | NMI              |
| 1  |                  |                     |  |  |  | [yes/no]   |                                    |                  |
| 2  |                  |                     |  |  |  |  |                                    |                  |
| 3  |                  |                     |  |  |  |  |                                    |                  |
| 4  |                  |                     |  |  |  |  |                                    |                  |
| 5  |                  |                     |  |  |  |  |                                    |                  |
| 6  |                  |                     |  |  |  |  |                                    |                  |
| 7  |                  |                     |  |  |  |  |                                    |                  |
| 8  |                  |                     |  |  |  |  |                                    |                  |
| 9  |                  |                     |  |  |  |  |                                    |                  |
| 10 |                  |                     |  |  |  |  |                                    |                  |
| 11 |                  |                     |  |  |  |  |                                    |                  |
| 12 |                  |                     |  |  |  |  |                                    |                  |

Total Reserve

MW

## 4 Characteristics of Reserve

| Pre-activation lead time   | Hours |
|--|-------|
| Activation lead time   | Hours |
| De-activation lead time  | Hours |
| Maximum continuous operation is the maximum time the <i>reserve</i> can be <i>activated</i> continuously.  | Hours |
| Minimum continuous operation ie "the minimum time the reserve<br>can be activated continuously.  | Hours |
| For the avoidance of doubt, AEMO may issue an <i>instruction</i> to <i>de-activate</i> the <i>reserve</i> while the <i>reserve</i> is within the minimum continuous operation so that the <i>de-activation lead time</i> and minimum continuous operation are satisfied concurrently at the end of the minimum continuous operation. |       |
| Minimum time between activations   | Hours |
| Hours of the day the reserve is available for activation   |       |
| Days of the week the reserve is available for activation   |       |
| Maximum number of consecutive days the <i>reserve</i> can be<br>activated in a week  |       |
| Maximum number of days per week of activation  |       |
| Maximum number of activations over the term  |       |
| Other activation constraints   |       |

## 5 Not used

## 6 Contracted Levels of Performance

The *contracted levels of performance* comprise the provision of *load reduction* up to the total *reserve* that conforms to the following requirements:

#### 6.1 Minimum Technical Requirements

- (a) The reserve must be capable of being *activated* by *instructions* to a single point of contact with operational responsibility for the *reserve*;
- (b) The reserve must be capable of being *activated* as a *block* of not less than 5 MW, which may be made up of smaller components that are managed by the *Reserve Provider*,
- (c) The reserve must capable of remaining activated for at least 1 hour; and
- (d) Each *connection point* for the *reserve* must have a type 1, 2, 3 or 4 metering installation as required by Schedule 7.2 of the *Rules* or a *Vic AMI meter* to measure the electrical output or change in electrical consumption as a result of activation.

## 6.2 Performance Criteria

The Reserve Provider must be capable of:

Deleted: 10

- upon receiving from AEMO a pre-activation instruction, preparing the reserve for activation within the pre-activation lead time;
- upon receiving from AEMO an activation instruction, activating the reserve within the activation lead time;
- (c) upon receiving a de-activation instruction from AEMO, de-activating within the deactivation lead time.

No part of the reserve shall be activated prior to receipt of a relevant activation instruction without AEMO's prior consent.

Activation of the reserve must not lead to any consequent increase in the rate at which electricity is taken from the *network* by any other equipment or process owned by a *consumer* unless this effect has been deducted from the *reserve*.

## 6.3 Availability Notification by the Reserve Provider

At all times during a *reserve contract*, the *Reserve Provider* must notify *AEMO* of the quantity of *reserve* (MW) *available*.

The Reserve Provider must notify AEMO of the quantity of reserve available by specifying the quantity of reserve available (MW) in the Web Portal. The quantity specified by the Reserve Provider must not exceed the [contracted quantity]

If the Reserve Provider becomes aware of a material change of circumstances following the entry into a reserve contract, the Reserve Provider must as soon as practicable after becoming aware of it advise AEMO.

## 7 Requests for Provision of Reserve

## 7.1 What AEMO may Request

Subject to any advice from the *Reserve Provider* that the *reserve* is not *available*, at any time during a *reserve contract*, *AEMO* may request any *load reduction* between the *market capacity* and *firm capacity*.

#### 7.2 Method of Requests

*Instructions* will be given by telephone, which *AEMO* will record in accordance with Rule 4.11.4, or such other method as notified by AEMO.

## 7.3 Contact Persons for Operational Purposes

Subject to clause 17.1(b), *instructions* will be given and received and communications concerning *instructions* must be made by the following persons on behalf of each party:

| AEMO                         |                                |  |  |
|------------------------------|--------------------------------|--|--|
| Contact Person at all times: |                                |  |  |
| Name/Title:                  | Control Room Operator on shift |  |  |
| Telephone No:                |                                |  |  |
| Email:                       |                                |  |  |
| Reserve Provider             |                                |  |  |
| Contact Person at all times: |                                |  |  |
| Name/Title:                  |                                |  |  |

| Telephone No:                       |  |
|-------------------------------------|--|
| Email:                              |  |
| Backup Contact Person at all times: |  |
| Name/Title:                         |  |
| Telephone No:                       |  |
| Email:                              |  |

#### 7.4 Pre-Activation Instruction

Subject to any activation constraints, AEMO may issue a pre-activation instruction at any time during a reserve contract requiring the Reserve Provider to prepare reserve for activation. A pre-activation instruction must specify:

- the proposed activation start time (taking into account the activation lead time) and the proposed activation end time (taking into account the de-activation lead time); and
- (b) the amount of reserve (in MWh) that the Reserve Provider must prepare for activation for each trading interval.

For a *load reduction* with a *pre-activation lead time* of zero, a *pre-activation instruction* will not be required and the *load reduction* shall be taken to be constantly in a state of readiness to act on an *activation instruction* issued by *AEMO*.

The issue of a *pre-activation instruction* does not imply that an *activation instruction* will be issued.

## 7.5 Activation Instruction

Subject to any activation constraints, AEMO may issue an activation instruction to the Reserve Provider at any time during a reserve contract requesting the Reserve Provider to activate, vary or de-activate the reserve. The activation instruction must specify:

- (a) the activation start time (taking into account the activation lead time) and the activation end time (taking into account the de-activation lead time); and
- (b) the amount of reserve the Reserve Provider must activate for each trading interval from the activation start time to the activation end time (in MWh), which unless agreed otherwise between the parties, must not be greater than the level specified in the relevant Day Ahead Availability Notice for that reserve and trading interval.

The Reserve Provider must comply with an activation instruction that complies with these requirements.

#### 7.6 Terminating activation instruction

- (a) At any time prior to the activation start time (taking into account the activation lead time) specified in an activation instruction AEMO may issue an instruction to the Reserve Provider terminating that activation instruction if AEMO acting reasonably, considers that the reserve to be provided pursuant to that activation instruction is not required.
- (b) Taking into account the *activation lead time*, the *Reserve Provider* must comply with an *instruction* under (a).

## 8 Measurement and Verification

## 8.1 Measurement

Measurement of any reserve activated under this Agreement will be in accordance with the following:

- (a) Actual interval metering data (not estimated metering data or substituted metering data) will be used to determine the quantity of load reduction.
- (b) The Reserve Provider must provide to AEMO a list of NMI's and datastream suffixes used to provide reserve under a reserve contract within 2 business days after activation.
- (c) The NMI's and datastreams provided in the list by the Reserve Provider must only be NMI's and datastreams that were notified to AEMO by the Reserve Provider prior to the NMI Notification Date.
- (d) The NM's and datastream suffixes provided by the Reserve Provider to AEMO must:
  - be NMI's and datastream suffixes in the Market Settlement and Transfer Solutions (MSATS) system; and
  - have actual interval metering data (not estimated metering data or substituted metering data) for all trading intervals for at least 100 calendar days prior to [day/weekday] on which reserve was activated and for the period of activation.
- (e) Any relevant metering installation must be installed by a Metering Provider, and data collected by an AEMO accredited Metering Data Provider (category MDP 1-4 or, in respect of *Vic AMI meters*, such category accredited by AEMO entitled to collect data for *Vic AMI meters*).
- (f) The maximum level at which reserve is taken to have been activated is the level specified in a relevant activation instruction.

#### 8.2 Verification

Verification of the measurement of any reserve activated under this Agreement will be in accordance with the following:

- (a) AEMO's market systems, metering systems and energy management systems will be used to verify the quantity of reserve activated under a reserve contract.
- (b) The Reserve Provider will not be paid the usage charge in relation to reserve provided by a NMI that is also included as a NMI in a list by another reserve provider. AEMO will notify the Reserve Provider of any NMI included in a list provided by the Reserve Provider which is included in a list by another reserve provider.
- (c) The Reserve Provider will only be entitled to be paid a usage charge in relation to reserve provided by NMIs that were notified to AEMO by the Reserve Provider prior to the NMI Notification Date.
- (d) If AEMO requests further information relating to the measurement and determination of the activated reserve, the Reserve Provider must provide that information to AEMO within 2 business days of AEMO's request.

#### 8.3 Calculation

The calculation of the quantity of *reserve activated* under this Agreement will be in accordance with the following:

The aggregated electricity demand of all *NMI*'s and *datastreams* in the list provided by the *Reserve Provider* to *AEMO* after *activation* will be used to calculate the baseline and the amount of *reserve activated*. Baselines and *reserve activated* will not be calculated for individual *NMIs* and *datastreams*.

## Unadjusted baseline calculation

$$b_t = \frac{1}{S} \sum_{i=1,2,\dots,S} c_{ti}$$

Where:

b = unadjusted baseline MWh for a given time interval (t)

i = one of S selected days

S = the set of selected days in the 100 calendar days immediately preceding the [day/weekday] on which *reserve* was *activated* and for which the calculation is being made (the **45 day period**). The days in the 45 day period selected for the set will be based on [day/weekdays] on which *reserve* was not *activated* (Non-Activated Days) and [day/weekdays] on which *reserve* was *activated* (Activated Days) determined as follows:

Step 1 - This set of selected days will normally comprise the 10 Non-Activated Days immediately preceding the [day/weekday] on which *reserve* was *activated* and for which the calculation is being made.

Step 2 - If, in the 45 day period, there are less than 10 Non-Activated Days but 5 or more Non-Activated Days, then S comprises those Non-Activated Days.

Step 3 - If, in the 45 day period, there are less than 5 Non-Activated Days, then S comprises the Non-Activated Days plus one or more of the Activated Days in the 45 day period will added to the number of Non-Activated Days so that the total number of days in the set equals 5. The Activated Days added to the Non-Activated Days will be determined based on the level of demand during the *trading intervals* during the period of *activation* on the Activated Days (with the Activated Day with the highest demand during any *trading interval* during the period of *activation* on that Activated Days added to the Non-Activated Day sin the set equals 5. The Activated Days (with the Activated Day with the highest demand during any *trading interval* during the period of *activation* on that Activated Day ranked highest and added to the Non-Activated Days, with the next highest ranked Activated Day added and so on, until the total number of days in the set equals 5). If 2 or more Activated Days are ranked the same based on the highest demand during any *trading interval* during the period of *activation*, the Activated Day closest in time to the [day/weekday] on which *reserve* was *activated* and for which the calculation is being made will be ranked higher.

t = trading interval.

c = MWh electricity demand for a given *trading interval* (t) occurring on one of the selected days i.

## **Relative Root Mean Squared Error (RRMSE)**

AEMO may measure the accuracy of the unadjusted baseline by determining the unadjusted baseline's relative root mean squared error (RRMSE) by comparing the Reserve Provider's unadjusted baseline against the [100] days not being Activated Days immediately preceding the [day/weekday] on which *reserve* was activated and for which the calculation is being made and if they vary from each other by a value greater than or equal to [20%], AEMO may adjust the variables which are used to determine the unadjusted baseline to ones which AEMO determines, acting reasonably, more accurately reflects the Reserve Provider's typical demand.

The RRMSE is calculated as follows:

$$RRMSE = \frac{\sqrt{\sum_{n \in N} (L_n^{baseline} - L_n^{actual})^2}}{\frac{1}{N} \times \sum_{n \in N} L_n^{actual}}$$

Where:

- n is the set of *trading intervals* from which *metering data* is taken for the of the calculation.
- N is the number of elements in set n
- $L_n^{baseline}$  is the calculated baseline load associated with a *trading interval* in set *n*.
- $L_n^{actual}$  is the actual metered load associated with a trading interval in set n.

#### Adjustment factor calculation

$$a = \frac{\sum_{t=s-8}^{t=s-3} (c_t - b_t)}{6}$$

Where:

a = adjustment factor (this may be positive or negative)

s = the start of the *trading interval* (t) during which the *reserve* has been *activated* and for which the calculation is being made.

c = MWh electricity demand for a given time interval (t) during the period of *reserve* activation for which the calculation is being made.

s-n = trading interval n 30-min intervals before activation start time

If the adjustment factor is a positive amount, the adjustment factor is limited to an amount equivalent to 20% of the amount of the *reserve*.

If the *reserve* is *activated* for 2 or more separate periods on the same day, the adjustment factor *a* for each period of *activation* will be the adjustment factor calculated for the first period of *activation* on that day.

## Adjusted baseline calculation

$$B_t = b_t + a$$

B = adjusted baseline MWh for a given time interval (t)

## **Delivered** *reserve*

$$D_t = B_t - c_t$$

D = quantity of *reserve activated* for a given time interval (t)

Where D is more than the level specified in the relevant *activation instruction*, D = the level specified in the relevant *activation instruction*.

Where D is less than zero, D = 0.

## 9 Charges

## 9.1 Billing Period

For each *billing period*, the Reserve Provider will be entitled to charge AEMO:

- (a) a pre-activation charge equal to product of \$XX and the number of times a preactivation instruction (not including instructions amending previous instructions) is given during the billing period; and
- (b) subject to the reserve being available if activated for the [day/weekday] for which the pre-activation charge relates, where reserve has been activated during a trading interval in accordance with a reserve contract during the billing period, a usage charge equal to the product \$xx and the quantity (in MWh) of the reserve activated as measured, verified and calculated in accordance with the relevant reserve contract.

# Annexure to Schedule 8 - Conditions Subsequent

Each condition subsequent applying to the reserve described in Item 3 and condition subsequent fulfilment date is listed in the table below:

|   | ndition   | Condition<br>Subsequent<br>Fulfilment<br>Date |
|---|---|---|
| 1 | The procedures relevant to the provision of <i>reserve</i> that have been accepted by relevant <i>consumers</i> must be provided to <i>AEMO</i> (if some procedures are generic, a typical procedure will suffice). The procedures must include information protocols and indicate the steps to be carried out for:   |   |
|   | • pre-activation, activation and de-activation of that part of the reserve; and   |   |
|   | • the notifications and responses required for each notification of the <i>reserve's</i> availability,  |   |
|   | for each part of the reserve that relates to each relevant consumer.  |   |
| 2 | The Reserve Provider must demonstrate to AEMO's reasonable satisfaction that the required notifications can be provided to the operator of each part of the reserve in sufficient time to allow the reserve to be activated in accordance with the contracted levels of performance.  |   |
|   | Pre-activation and activation are not required as part of this demonstration.   |   |
| 3 | Where the provision of reserve relies on <i>standby generation</i> being available to supply the <i>load disconnected</i> from the <i>network</i> , the <i>Reserve Provider</i> must provide <i>AEMO</i> with test certificates or other evidence of satisfactory starts of each <i>standby generating unit</i> , indicating that the prime mover and energisation of the alternator of each <i>standby generating unit</i> were started recently without fail and the <i>standby generating unit</i> must <i>generate</i> electricity for at least 1 hour. |   |
|   | The evidence to be provided to AEMO must indicate that each standby generating<br>unit was tested within 30 days of the date of provision of the evidence to AEMO.  |   |
| 4 | The Reserve Provider must complete a test of the <i>pre-activation</i> , <i>activation</i> and <i>de-activation</i> of the <i>reserve</i> under instruction from <i>AEMO</i> to <i>AEMO</i> 's reasonable satisfaction.<br>This test requires the <i>Reserve Provider</i> to perform the following actions in sequence (failure to perform these actions in sequence will constitute a failure to complete this test satisfactorily):   |   |
|   | • pre-activate the reserve within the pre-activation lead time;   |   |
|   | <ul> <li>provide <i>load reduction</i> at a level in accordance with <i>activation instructions</i> issued<br/>by AEMO; and</li> </ul>  |   |
|   | • <i>de-activate</i> under <i>instructions</i> from AEMO within the <i>de-activation</i> lead time.   |   |
| 5 | The Reserve Provider must notify AEMO of all NMI's and datastream suffixes related to the provision of reserve.   |   |
|   | Finalisation of jurisidictional consultation under National Electricity Rules clause 3.20.3(c) and agreement of cost-sharing arrangments under National Electricity Rules clause 3.20.3(f) to the reasonable satisfaction of AEMO.  |   |

# **RERT Panel Agreement**

## Attachment 1 to Schedule 5, 6, 7 & 8 - Confirmation

[on AEMO letterhead]

To the Reserve Provider [name/address as per relevant Schedule]

## Re | Confirmation of Reserve Contract

This is a Confirmation under clause XX of the RERT Panel Agreement dated xxx ("Agreement").

AEMO confirms your agreement to provide the following reserve for the following charges:

| Period of reserve contract:                  | (AEMO will complete) |
|--|----------------------|
| Date(s) reserve is available:                | (AEMO will complete) |
| Time(s) reserve is available (EST):          | (AEMO will complete) |
| Quantity of available reserve:               | (AEMO will complete) |
| Location of available reserve: <sup>15</sup> | (AEMO will complete) |

This Confirmation incorporates clauses 1 and 3 to 17 of the Agreement and any Schedule X, which collectively become a reserve contract.

Italicised terms are defined in the Agreement.

Dated:

Signed by XX in accordance with the Agreement.

<sup>15</sup> Applicable only if the reserve relates to load reduction and reserve offered is not all of the load reduction described in the relevant schedule – delete this row if this applies and this footnote.

# Attachment 2 to Schedule 5, 6, 7 & 8 - Request for Tender

## [on AEMO letterhead]

To the Reserve Provider [name/address as per relevant Schedule]

## Re | Request for Tender

This is a *Request for Tender* under clause 4.2 of the RERT Panel Agreement dated xxx ("Agreement"). *AEMO* requests your tender for the provision of *reserve* as follows:

| Date(s) reserve is required:  | (AEMO will complete) |
|---|----------------------|
| Time(s) reserve is required (EST):                                      | (AEMO will complete) |
| Commencement and completion dates of proposed <i>reserve contract</i> : | (AEMO will complete) |
| Quantity of reserve required:   | (AEMO will complete) |
| Location of reserve required: <sup>16</sup>                             | (AEMO will complete) |

Your tender is required by XXam/pm<sup>17</sup> EDST on [ insert date ] on the form of tender attached. If you fail to submit a tender by this date and time, *AEMO* will assume that you do not wish to submit a tender.

Note that if your tender is accepted by *AEMO*, *AEMO* will send you a *Confirmation*, whereupon a *reserve contract* will be entered into that will incorporate the terms contained in the *Confirmation* and clauses 1 and 3 to 17 of the Agreement and Schedule X.

Italicised terms are defined in the Agreement.

Dated:

Signed by XX in accordance with the Agreement.

<sup>17</sup> Delete whichever is inapplicable.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>16</sup> Applicable only if the reserve relates to load reduction and reserve offered is not all of the load reduction described in the relevant schedule – delete this row if this applies and this footnote.

## Attachment 3 to Schedule 5, 6, 7 & 8 - Form of Tender

[on Reserve Provider letterhead]

To AEMO[name/address as per relevant Schedule]:

#### Re | Tender for the Provision of Reserve

In response to your Request for Tender dated xxx, we offer to provide the following reserve:

| Date(s) reserve is available:       | (Reserve Provider to complete) |
|-------------------------------------|--------------------------------|
| Time(s) reserve is available (EST): | (Reserve Provider to complete) |
| Quantity of available reserve:      | (Reserve Provider to complete) |
| Location of available reserve:18    | (Reserve Provider to complete) |

We confirm that the *reserve* being offered to *AEMO* is not already contracted for the period covered by this offer and will not otherwise be made available through *central dispatch*.

We also confirm that if our tender is accepted by *AEMO*, *AEMO* will send us a *Confirmation*, whereupon a *reserve contract* will be entered into that will incorporate the terms contained in the *Confirmation* and clauses 1 and 3 to 17 of the Agreement and Schedule X.

Italicised terms are defined in the Agreement.

Dated:

Signed by XX in accordance with the Agreement.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>18</sup> Applicable only if the reserve relates to load reduction and reserve offered is not all of the load reduction described in the relevant schedule – delete this row if this applies and this footnote.

# Signing page

| SIGNED by XX       )         as authorised representative for and on       )         behalf of AUSTRALIAN ENERGY       )         MARKET OPERATOR LIMITED in the       )         presence of:       )         )       ) |   |
|--|---|
| Signature of witness   |   |
| Name of witness (block letters) )  | By executing this Agreement the signatory warrants that the signatory is duly                     |
| Address of witness )   | authorised to execute this Agreement on<br>behalf of AUSTRALIAN ENERGY<br>MARKET OPERATOR LIMITED |
| Date signed:   |   |
| SIGNED by XX )<br>as authorised representative for and on )<br>behalf of xxx in the presence of: )   |   |
| Signature of witness   |   |
| Name of witness (block letters)  | By executing this Agreement the signatory warrants that the signatory is duly                     |
| Address of witness   | authorised to execute this Agreement on behalf of <b>xxx</b>                                      |
| )<br>Date signed:  |   |